



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

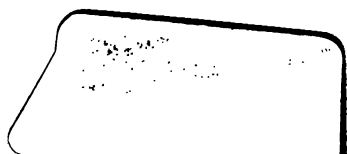
- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

BUCKMASTER'S
ELEMENTS OF CHEMISTRY







THE ELEMENTS
OF
INORGANIC CHEMISTRY,

BY
J. C. BUCKMASTER.

REVISED AND CORRECTED BY
G. JARMAIN,
SCIENCE TEACHER.

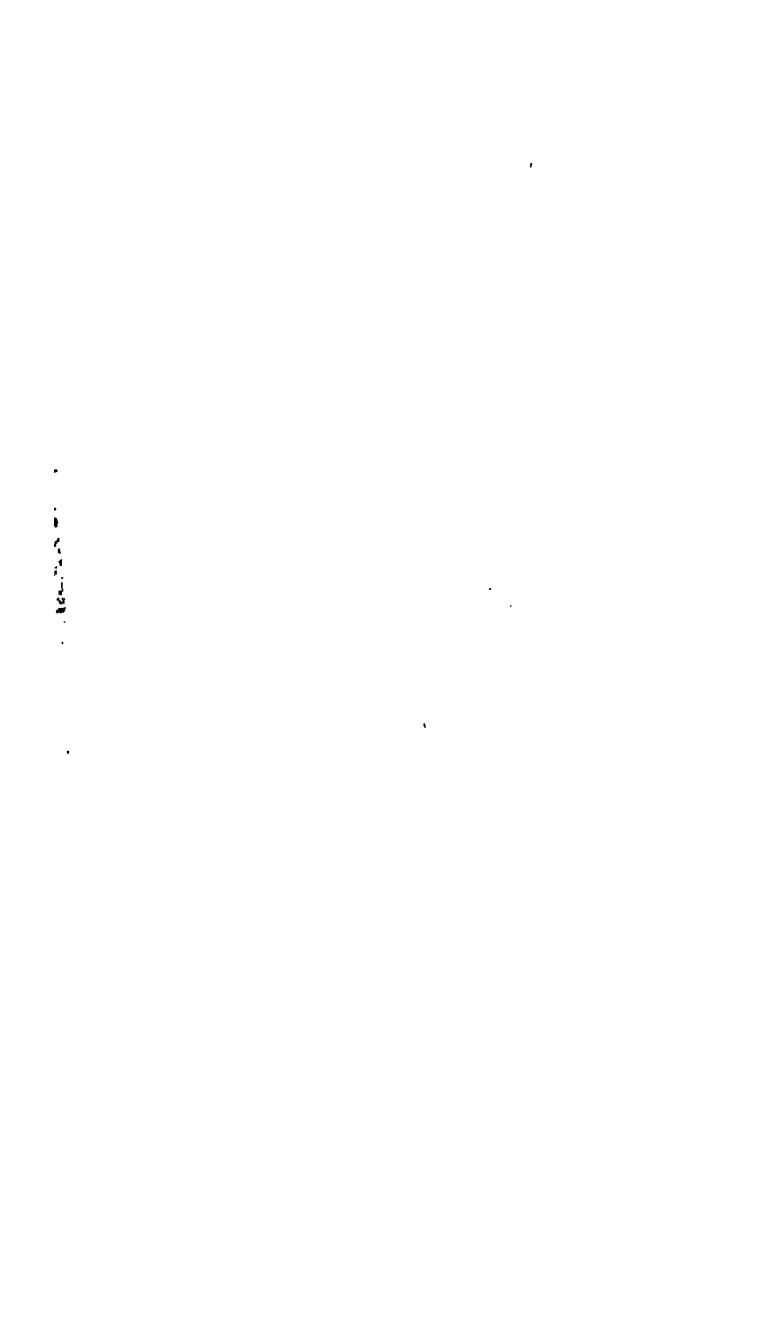


FIFTH EDITION.

LONDON:
LONGMANS AND CO.; SIMPKIN, MARSHALL, AND CO
DUBLIN: SULLIVAN BROTHERS, 27, MARLBOROUGH STREET.
MANCHESTER: JOHN HEYWOOD. AND ALL BOOKSELLERS.

MDCCCLXIX.

193. g 39.



PREFACE TO THE FIFTH EDITION.

IN preparing this Edition I have sought the best advice and assistance possible, so as to make the work suitable for instruction in Chemistry, according to the Syllabus prepared by the Science and Art Department. The most advanced ideas of Chemical Science have been introduced, the Graphic Formulæ adopted, and nothing omitted which is necessary for Elementary Instruction in Chemistry. The book will be found useful to students preparing for the matriculation of the London University and the Oxford and Cambridge Middle Class Examinations. In schools where Chemistry is taught it is hoped that the work will be appreciated as a Text Book in which accurate and exact knowledge have not been sacrificed to popular explanation and experiment. The Syllabus and Exercises at the end will afford *much assistance in directing the course of study.*

From Mr. G. Jarmain and Mr. W. H. Wood I have derived much valuable assistance ; the former in revising and rearranging the work, and the latter in examining and correcting proofs, for which I tender them my best thanks.

*St. John's Hill, Wandsworth, S.W.,
December, 1869.*

THE ELEMENTS OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY.

CHEMISTRY is the science which treats of the laws which regulate the constitution of matter, and of the processes employed in producing changes in its composition.

All substances, whether animal, vegetable, or mineral, are either *simple* or *compound*. Those which cannot be reduced into any simpler form are called *elements*, and these elements combine to form an infinite variety of *compound* bodies. We may illustrate this by the letters of the alphabet, which cannot be separated into any simpler form, but by different combinations form a great variety of *words*. These words can be separated into their letters, as can the compound bodies into the elements of which they are composed. It is only compound bodies which can thus be separated. Sulphur, iron, zinc, copper, oxygen, hydrogen, cannot be resolved into any simpler substance: they are therefore called elementary bodies. Water can be separated into oxygen and hydrogen, and is therefore a *compound body*, and not an element as was once

supposed. Again, chalk, or calcic carbonate, is made up of three elementary bodies,—a metal called calcium, oxygen, and carbon. Common salt is composed of two elementary bodies,—a metal called sodium, and a gas called chlorine. The great majority of compounds are formed by the union of three or four elementary bodies. The separation of these compound bodies into simpler forms is called *analysis*, and the formation of compound bodies by the union of simple ones is called *synthesis*.

The elementary bodies at present known are sixty-two in number; but many of them are so rare as not to require special attention. They are divided into *metals* and *non-metallic bodies*. The *metals* have great lustre: are good conductors of heat and electricity. These properties are never associated in a *non-metallic body*. This division is not based on any exact principles of science, but as a common means of description.

The elements are also divided into *chlorous*, or *negative*, and *basylous*, or *positive*: the former are evolved at the positive pole when their compounds are decomposed by the galvanic current, and the latter make their appearance at the negative pole. There is, however, no sharp distinction between these two classes, as the same element is often chlorous in one compound and basylous in another: sulphur is basylous when combined with chlorine, but chlorous when combined with carbon. The elements chlorine, bromine, iodine, fluorine, sulphur, oxygen, selenium, and tellurium, are chlorous or negative to all the remaining elements.

The classification of the elements according to their atomicities, or atom-replacing power, will be considered *further on*.

TABLE OF NON-METALLIC ELEMENTS.

Names.	Symbols.	Atomic Weights.	Specific Gravities.
Hydrogen	H	1	1
Chlorine	Cl	35.5	35.5
Bromine	Br	80	2.97
Iodine	I	127	4.948
Fluorine	F	19	...
Oxygen	O	16	16
Sulphur	S	32	2.07
Selenium	Se	79	4.28
Carbon	C	12	3.5
Silicon	Si	28.5	2.49
Boron	B	11	2.68
Nitrogen	N	14	14
Phosphorus	P	31	1.77

METALLIC ELEMENTS.

Names.	Symbols.	Atomic Weights.	Specific Gravities.
Potassium (<i>Kalium</i>)	K	39	0.865
Sodium (<i>Natrium</i>)	Na	23	0.972
Lithium	Li	7	.59
Barium	Ba	137	4 to 5
Strontium	Sr	87.5	2.5
Calcium	Ca	40	1.6
Magnesium	Mg	24	1.70
Aluminium	Al	27.5	2.60
Iron (<i>Ferrum</i>)	Fe	56	7.079
Chromium	Cr	52.5	5.9
Manganese	Mn	55	6.85
Zinc	Zn	65	7.1 to 7.86
Nickel	Ni	58.8	8.80
Cobalt	Co	58.8	8.54
Tin (<i>Stannum</i>)	Sn	118	7.29
Antimony (<i>Stibium</i>)	Sb	122	6.70
Arsenic	As	75	5.88
Bismuth	Bi	208	9.82

METALLIC ELEMENTS (*continued*).

Names.	Symbols.	Atomic Weights.	Specific Gravities.
Cadmium	Cd	112	8·7
Copper (<i>Cuprum</i>) . . .	Cu	63·5	8·96
Gold (<i>Aurum</i>)	Au	196·7	19·5
Platinum	Pt	197·12	21·50
Lead (<i>Plumbum</i>) . . .	Pb	207	11·45
Mercury (<i>Hydrargyrum</i>) .	Hg	200	13·59
Silver (<i>Argentum</i>) . . .	Ag	108	10·47

The rarer elements are—cæsium, cerium, didymium, glucinum, indium, iridium, lanthanum, molybdenum, niobium, osmium, palladium, rhodium, rubidium, ruthenium, tantalum, tellurium, thorium, thallium, titanium, tungsten or wolfram, uranium, vanadium, yttrium, zirconium.

Some of the elements have popular names: sulphur is called *brimstone*; mercury, *quicksilver*. Carbon when crystallized is a *diamond*, or *black-lead*; when prepared artificially, it is known as *charcoal*, *coke*, *lamp-black*, and *bone-black*. Four of the elementary bodies are gaseous under ordinary pressure and temperature—hydrogen, oxygen, nitrogen, and chlorine. Two are liquid—mercury and bromine. The others are solid. Fluorine has never been isolated.

The elementary bodies forming a compound are frequently called its *constituents* or *components*, and the act of union is called *chemical combination*, whilst the separation of a compound into its constituents is called *decomposition*.

Chemical affinity is the power or force by which bodies unite chemically. It differs from the force of gravitation, which tends to draw all bodies towards the centre of the earth, and operates at all known dis-

tances. It also differs from cohesion, which binds like particles of matter together. The rain falls by gravitation, the particles of iron are held together by cohesion; but in iron rust (or oxide of iron) the oxygen is united to the iron by the force of chemical affinity. Chemical combination may be distinguished from mere mechanical mixture by the formation of compounds having properties, for the most part, different from those of the bodies which have entered into combination. And what is most remarkable, bodies of opposite chemical characters evince the strongest tendency to combination. Chemical affinity may be regarded as that force by which bodies unite, and form compounds having properties totally different from those of the constituents which have entered into combination. This combination is usually attended with an elevation of temperature. The elements are held together in combination with different degrees of force. Copper will displace mercury from its combination with chlorine, whilst the copper is in turn readily displaced by iron. From this it appears that chlorine has a greater affinity for copper than for mercury, and for iron than for copper.

The force of chemical affinity is very much influenced by heat. Some chemical compounds are entirely decomposed by heat; the particles seem to be removed beyond the sphere of chemical action by the repulsive force of heat. Heat destroys all organic substances, but this destruction gives rise to other compounds of a more permanent character. Light, also, modifies the force of affinity; if equal volumes of chlorine and hydrogen be mixed in the dark they do not unite, but under the influence of sunlight combination takes place with great violence. The particles of matter which combine are assumed to be in different

electrical states, and this is regarded as the basis of all chemical action. Electrical currents are among some of the most powerful causes of chemical decomposition. As chemical combination can only take place when the particles or molecules are brought within the sphere of the chemical force, which acts at insensible distances, the force of cohesion must first be overcome; and this is done by dissolving the substance, usually in water, so that the particles may be brought into closer contact. Substances in a solid state rarely, if ever, combine, even if reduced to powder. When elements are liberated at the same time, in what is called their *nascent* condition, compounds are sometimes formed which cannot be effected under other circumstances. If nitrogen and hydrogen be mixed in the same vessel combination does not take place; but when these gases are set free at the same time, as in the case of manure heaps, ammonia is formed.

Weight.—By the term weight is meant the whole amount of matter a body contains, and this is generally expressed in grains, pounds, grammes, &c. *Specific weight*, or *specific gravity*, is the number which expresses the ratio which the weight of a cubic inch of the body bears to the weight of a cubic inch of distilled water at a temperature of 15.5°C .

The specific gravity of—

Platinum	.	.	.	.	.	21
Gold	.	.	.	.	.	19
Lead	.	.	.	.	.	11
Copper	.	.	.	.	.	9
Iron	.	.	.	.	.	7

So that in the same bulk we have three times more matter in platinum than in iron, and iron is seven times heavier than its own bulk of water. In gases, hydrogen

is taken as unity ; and the specific gravities of gases are referred to that standard. Great skill is required in determining the specific gravity of gases or vapours, and nothing short of frequent practice can give accuracy in the results.

Atoms.—Chemists *assume* that the elementary bodies are built up of infinitely small particles, which they call atoms ; they further *assume* that these atoms, with few exceptions, are all of the same size, but of different weights, and that this difference is expressed by the atomic weights of the elements. The exceptions are phosphorus and arsenic, whose atoms are believed to be half the usual size ; and zinc, cadmium, and mercury, whose atoms are double the size. The theory of atoms was originated by the late Dr. Dalton, of Manchester, whose name it bears. *An atom is defined to be the least part of an elementary body which can enter into, or be expelled from, a compound.* The term is sometimes applied to those groups of atoms called compound radicals, such as ammonium, hydroxyl, &c.

Atomic Weights.—These are the atom weights of the elements, the atom weight of hydrogen being taken as unity. They are obtained in the case of elements which are gases, or volatile liquids or solids, by comparing the weight of a volume of the gas or vapour with the weight of the same volume of hydrogen under like conditions of temperature and pressure. Taking hydrogen as unity, then, *the densities of the elementary gases are identical with their atomic weights*, the elements named above being the only exceptions to this law. If atoms be of the same size, it will readily be understood that the same volume will hold the same number, and the difference in the weight of the volume will therefore express the differ-

8 THE ELEMENTS OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY.

ence in the weight of the individual atoms. For example: the weight of a litre* of hydrogen at 0° Centigrade and 760 millimetres (760 m.m.) barometric pressure equals .0896 gramme. A litre of chlorine gas, under like conditions of temperature and pressure, weighs $35.5 \times .0896$ gramme, and a litre of bromine vapour $80 \times .0896$ gramme. Assuming that a litre holds the same number of atoms of hydrogen, chlorine, and bromine respectively, the individual atoms will stand related in weight to the numbers 1, 35.5, and 80.

In the case of fixed solids, such as metals which do not vaporize, the atomic weight is taken to be that weight of the solid which at any given temperature contains the same amount of heat as seven parts by weight of solid lithium at the same temperature. Thus it requires 56 parts of iron, 63.5 of copper, or 207 of lead, when heated to 100° C., to raise a litre of water through as many degrees of temperature as 7 parts of lithium would do. Therefore, 56, 63.5, and 207 are the atomic weights of iron, copper, and lead respectively.

It must be clearly understood that the atomic weights are not absolute weights, but relative, referred to that of hydrogen as unity; when, therefore, we state that 35.5 is the atomic weight of chlorine, we mean that the weight of the atom of chlorine is 35.5 times the weight of the atom of hydrogen.

Molecules.—This name is given to *the smallest quantity of an element or compound which is capable of separate existence*, or which can exist in the free or

* The French weights and measures are usually adopted in modern works on chemistry, and they will be used in this treatise. See Appendix,

uncombined state. All molecules are of the same size, for the law of Ampère, which most chemists now accept, states that "all gases and vapours contain the same number of molecules within the same volume." Many of the elementary molecules consist of pairs of atoms, the molecular weight, therefore, in these cases is twice the atomic weight.

The following are examples of elementary molecules :—

Monatomic molecules, containing one atom ; mercury, cadmium, zinc.

Diatomic molecules, containing two atoms ; hydrogen, chlorine, bromine, iodine, fluorine, oxygen, nitrogen, sulphur.

Triatomic molecules, containing three atoms ; ozone (allotropic oxygen).

Tetratomic molecules, containing four atoms ; phosphorus and arsenic.

Hexatomic molecules, containing six atoms ; sulphur (at temperatures but little removed from its boiling point).

The molecules of compounds occupy the same volume as one molecule of hydrogen, no matter how many volumes the constituents may measure. Taking the molecule of hydrogen to measure two volumes, then—

1 vol. or atom of H, and 1 vol. or atom of Cl, combined form 2 vols. or 1 molecule of hydrochloric acid.

2 vols. or atoms of H, and 1 vol. or atom of O, combined form 2 vols. or 1 molecule of steam.

3 vols. or atoms of H, and 1 vol. or atom of N, combined form 2 vols. or 1 molecule of ammonia gas.

4 vols. or atoms of H, and 1 vol. or atom of C, combined form 2 vols. or 1 molecule of marsh gas.

Symbols, Formulæ. — The elements are represented by letters, which are called symbols ; thus, S is the symbol for sulphur, P for phosphorus. When two or more elements have names commencing with the same letter, the single letter is assigned to the principal

or non-metallic element, and a second letter in small type is attached to the initial letter for the others; thus, C is the symbol for carbon, Cl for chlorine, Cr for chromium, Ca for calcium. In some cases the initial letters of the Latin names are used; Ag (argentum) for silver, Fe (ferrum), iron, Hg (hydrargyrum), mercury.

The symbol of an element represents one atom or volume of that element; H represents one atom or one volume of hydrogen, Cl one atom or volume of chlorine. More atoms than one are indicated by placing a small figure at the right hand of the symbol; thus, H_2 means two atoms of hydrogen. A large figure placed in front of the symbol has also the same significance; as $2H$, two atoms of hydrogen.

The molecules of compounds are represented by the juxtaposition of the symbols of their component elements; thus, HCl stands for a molecule of hydrochloric acid, OH_2 for one of water, NH_3 for one of ammonia gas: these groups of symbols are called *chemical formulæ*. Two or more molecules of a compound are denoted by placing a large figure before the formula; thus, $2NH_3$ indicates two molecules of ammonia gas, $3OH_2$ three of water. The large figure affects every symbol in the formula which comes after it, whilst the small ones only apply to the symbol or the bracketed group of symbols to the left of them: e.g., $(CH_4)_2$, two molecules of marsh gas.

Nomenclature.—*Elements.*—The names of the elements have not been given according to any fixed rule, except in the case of the metals, whose names are made to terminate in "um:" several of the metals, however, still retain their old names, gold, silver, lead, tin, copper, iron; in fact, the rule only applies to those metals which have been discovered in recent times.

Selenium, though not a metal, was thought to be one on its discovery, and its name has not been changed. Four of the non-metals have names terminating in "ine,"—chlorine, bromine, iodine, and fluorine; these are sometimes called halogens (salt-producers): three end in "on,"—carbon, boron, and silicon: other three terminate in "gen,"—oxygen, hydrogen, and nitrogen, the "gen" being derived from the Greek word γεννᾶω, to produce, and implying that the three substances are acid, water, and nitre producers respectively. The remaining names are either arbitrary, or are supposed to indicate some prominent property of the element.

Compounds.—The student of chemistry is often perplexed with the variety of names given by chemical authors to one and the same substance; as an example, if he consult a sufficient number of text-books he will find that the black compound produced by the union of oxygen with copper is variously called oxide of copper, protoxide of copper, cupric oxide, copper oxide; and if he attempt to purchase the article he will find that the shop name of it is black oxide of copper. This apparent confusion arises from the transitional state of the science; but it is very desirable in the interest of science that this state of things should not continue. The name of a compound, on the one hand, should be sufficiently precise and expressive to enable us to identify it, and, on the other hand, it should express as clearly as possible its composition and constitution,—the mode, namely, in which its atoms are arranged in its molecule. The latter condition unfortunately cannot always be fulfilled without the introduction of long and frequently not very euphonious words. In this work the systematic name will be followed by the shop or commercial name.

whenever it is thought desirable to introduce it; the latter name will be found in brackets.

The simplest form of a chemical compound is that in which two elements are united; these are called binary compounds. The name of the positive element, or some abbreviated form of it, or of its Latin name, is made to terminate in "ic," and is placed first; and the negative element, or its abbreviation, comes after it with the termination "ide." The following are examples of this class of compounds:—

A compound of—

Potassium	and	iodine	is called	potassic iodide.
Sodium	„	chlorine	„	sodic chloride.
Copper	„	sulphur	„	cupric sulphide.
Silver	„	chlorine	„	argentic chloride.
Lead	„	oxygen	„	plumbic oxide.
Calcium	„	fluorine	„	calcic fluoride.

The positive element frequently forms more than one compound with the same negative element; when this is the case, the compound which contains the largest proportion of the negative element has the terminal "ic" to the positive constituent, and that which contains the smaller amount has the terminal "ous;" thus—

2 atoms of iron,	and	3 atoms of oxygen,	form	ferric oxide.
1 atom „ „	1 atom „ „			ferrous oxide.
1 atom of mercury,	and	2 atoms of chlorine,	„	mercuric chloride.
2 atoms „ „	„ „			mercurous „
1 atom of tin,	„	4 „ „	„	stannic „
1 „ „	„	2 „ „	„	stannous „

In some rare cases there are compounds which contain more of the negative constituent than the one represented by the terminal "ic;" in this case the prefix "per" is used; thus—

2 atoms of lead, and 1 atom of oxygen, form plumbous oxide.

1 atom	"	"	"	"	"	plumbic	"
"	"	"	2 atoms	"	"	"	peroxide.

When it is necessary to indicate the number of atoms of the positive and negative constituents respectively with great precision, the Greek numerals are used as prefixes; "di" for two, "tri" for three, "tetra" or "tetr" for four, "penta" or "pent" for five, "hexa" or "hex" for six, "hepta" or "hept" for seven, and "octa" or "oct" for eight. Thus, a compound composed of two atoms of manganese and six atoms of chlorine is called—

Dimanganic hexachloride.

The student will do well to familiarize himself with the meanings of these Greek numerals, as they are very frequently used in the systematic names.

There are certain oxides which form acids when brought into contact with water; the usual nomenclature of binary compounds is not applied to these. They are called *anhydrides* (from α , negative, and $\psi\delta\omega\rho$, water), or anhydrous acids; thus—

CO₂ is called carbonic anhydride.

SO₂ „ sulphurous „

SO ₃	”	sulphuric	”
-----------------	---	-----------	---

N_2O_3	nitrous
------------------------	---------

N_2O_5	nitric
------------------------	--------

P_2O_5 „ phosphoric „

SiO ₂	„	silicić	„
------------------	---	---------	---

These anhydrides may therefore be described as the residues of acids from which water has been abstracted.

Several of the hydrogen binary compounds still retain their old names, the systematic name being rarely used; thus—

14 THE ELEMENTS OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY.

Systematic Name.	Formula.	Common Name.
Hydric oxide	. OH_2	. water.
„ sulphide	. SH_2	. sulphuretted hydrogen.
„ chloride	. HCl	. hydrochloric acid.
„ bromide	. HBr	. hydrobromic acid.
„ iodide	. HI	. hydriodic acid.
„ fluoride	. HF	. hydrofluoric acid.
„ carbide	. CH_4	. marsh gas.
„ nitride	. NH_3	. ammonia gas.
„ phosphide.	. PH_3	. phosphoretted hydrogen.
„ arsenide	. AsH_3	. arseniuretted hydrogen.

And there are a few oxides whose common and well-known names still keep their ground ; thus—

Baric oxide,	BaO ,	is more frequently called baryta.
Strontic „	SrO ,	„ strontia.
Calcic „	CaO ,	„ lime.
Magnesian „	MgO ,	„ magnesia.
Aluminic „	Al_2O_3 ,	„ alumina.

Some of these oxides combine with water to form *hydrates*; thus—

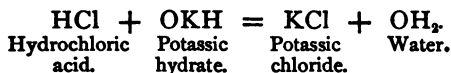
BaO	and	OH_2	form	$\text{Ba}(\text{HO})_2$,	baric hydrate.
CaO	„	OH_2	„	$\text{Ca}(\text{HO})_2$,	calcic hydrate.
SrO	„	OH_2	„	$\text{Sr}(\text{HO})_2$,	strontic hydrate.
K_2O	„	OH_2	„	2KHO ,	potassic hydrate.
Na_2O	„	OH_2	„	2NaHO ,	sodic hydrate.

And most of the metals can be obtained by suitable means in the form of hydrates.

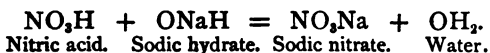
Acids.—These bodies, as a rule, possess a sour taste, and have the property of reddening many vegetable substances, such as litmus, red cabbage liquor, infusion of purple dahlia petals, violets, &c. But these properties are not regarded as essential. An acid is defined to be a “compound containing one

or more atoms of hydrogen, which it can exchange for potassium or sodium when one of these metals is presented to it in the form of a hydrate." It is not always possible to exchange the whole of the hydrogen in this manner; and when this is the case the hydrogen which can be exchanged is called "replaceable hydrogen." An acid containing one such atom of replaceable hydrogen is said to be *monobasic*; when it contains two it is *dibasic*; three, *tribasic*; and four, *tetrabasic*; and we speak of its *basicity* being one, two, three, or four, as the case may be. When the basicity of an acid is greater than one, it is frequently spoken of as a *polybasic* acid.

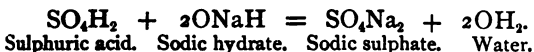
The following examples will illustrate the mode in which the hydrogen of acids is replaced by sodium and potassium.*



In the above instance the potassium of the hydrate replaces the hydrogen of the acid.



Here the hydrogen of the nitric acid is exchanged for sodium.



And in this case the two atoms of hydrogen in the dibasic sulphuric acid are exchanged for two atoms of sodium.

* For an explanation of the meaning of the signs used in the equations, see p. 37.

There are two classes of acids: first, the *hydracids*, which contain no oxygen; they are formed by the combination of an element, such as one of the halogens, with hydrogen: thus we have hydrochloric acid, HCl ; hydrobromic acid, HBr , &c. Their names are obtained by using the "ic" terminal to the chlorous element with the prefix "Hydro" or "Hydr." The other acids contain oxygen, and are hence distinguished by the name *oxy-acids*; they are named by adding the terminal "ic" to the name of the element with which the oxygen is united or to its abbreviation: thus we have nitric acid, NO_3H ; chromic acid, CrO_4H_2 , &c. When an element forms two oxy-acids the name of that which contains the smallest amount of oxygen has the terminal "ous;" thus we have sulphuric acid, SO_4H_2 , and sulphurous acid, SO_3H_2 . The prefix "per" is used to indicate an acid containing more oxygen than the one whose name terminates in "ic," and "hypo" is the prefix for those containing less oxygen than the one ending in "ous." Numerous examples of these acids will be found in the table of salts, p. 33 *et seq.*

There are some acids which contain sulphur in the place of oxygen; these are distinguished by having the prefix "sulpho" or "sulph" attached to them. Thus we have—

Sulpharsenious acid, AsS_3H_3 .

Sulpharsenic acid, AsS_4H_3 .

Bases.—A base is a compound which is converted into a salt by the action of an acid. In this action the elimination of water is the usual accompaniment.

Bases are of three classes:—

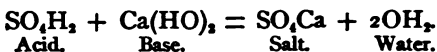
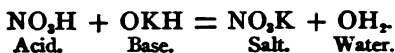
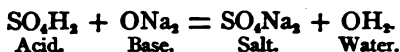
1. METALLIC OXIDES, such as sodic oxide, ONa_2 ,

potassic oxide, OK_2 , calcic oxide, CaO , baric oxide, BaO , cupric oxide, CuO , ferric oxide, Fe_2O_3 .

2. METALLIC HYDRATES, as sodic hydrate, ONaH , potassic hydrate, OKH , calcic hydrate, $\text{Ca}(\text{HO})_2$, ferric hydrate, $\text{Fe}_2(\text{HO})_6$.

3. Certain compounds of hydrogen with nitrogen, phosphorus, arsenic, antimony, &c.; these are not of frequent occurrence; the nitrogen compound, ammonia, NH_3 , being the most common.

The following examples will exhibit the mode whereby the bases are converted into salts:—



The bases of the first and second order are named according to the rules already given for binary compounds. The termination "ine" is used for the third order; as phosphine PH_3 , nitrine, NH_3 ; but the common names, phosphoretted hydrogen, ammonia, already given, are more frequently used to designate these bodies.

Salts.—It will already have been noticed from the foregoing examples that a salt is the product of the action of an acid upon a base; the hydracids yield in this manner *haloid* salts, the oxy-acids *oxy-salts*, and the sulpho-acids *sulpho-salts*.

Salts are also formed by the direct combination of metals with the *halogens*; thus, when sodium and

other metals are burnt in chlorine gas, the chlorides of these metals are formed, and these are true salts.

The acids may be regarded as salts whose basylous element is hydrogen; in fact, each one of them is a body on the type of which a whole series of salts is framed: thus, hydrochloric acid (hydric chloride) is the type or representative of all chlorides, sulphuric acid (hydric sulphate) of all sulphates, nitric acid (hydric nitrate) of all nitrates.

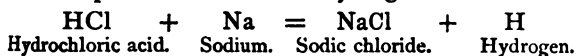
The nomenclature of haloid salts follows the usual rule of binary compounds; thus we have potassic iodide, KI, calcic fluoride, CaF_2 , ferric chloride, Fe_2Cl_6 , &c.

The oxy-salts are named by adding the terminal "ate" to the name of the acid when it ends in "ic," and the terminal "ite" when the name of the acid which forms it ends in "ous;" thus, sulphuric acid forms sulphates, sulphurous acid sulphites.

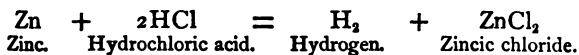
Oxy-salts are said to be *acid*—or *normal salts*, according as the hydrogen of the acid is partially or completely replaced; thus, hydric sodic sulphate, SO_4NaH , is an *acid* salt because the hydrogen is only half replaced by sodium; but sodic sulphate, SO_4Na_2 , is a *normal* salt, because the hydrogen is entirely replaced by sodium. These latter are sometimes called *neutral* salts. A few basic salts are also known.

Atomicity or Equivalence.—The laws of chemical combination, such as the constancy of composition and multiple proportion, and the laws of substitution, are best explained under this head. The atomicity or equivalence of the elements, for these are synonymous terms in the modern sense, is defined to be the *atom-fixing* or *atom-replacing power* of an element. It is of the greatest importance that the student should be fully acquainted with this modern development of chemistry.

The atoms of the elementary bodies have very different values in chemical exchange. This value is estimated in terms of an atom of hydrogen; thus, in the following equation one atom of sodium is found to take the place of one atom of hydrogen :—



In the above example one atom of sodium (23 parts by weight) replaces one atom of hydrogen (1 part by weight), and does an equal amount of combination work. Again, one atom of zinc in the following equation displaces two atoms of hydrogen, and therefore does twice the work of one atom of hydrogen :—









When hydrogen and zinc are made to unite with chlorine, the hydrogen atom is found to be united to one atom of chlorine, and the zinc atom to two. It will be seen, therefore, that the atom-fixing and atom-replacing power of zinc is twice that of hydrogen.

Similarly an atom of gold can be substituted for three atoms of hydrogen, an atom of carbon for four, an atom of nitrogen for five, and one of sulphur for six respectively.

In order to account for this fact it is assumed that the atoms of different elements possess different powers, lines of force, or points of attachment; these have been named *bonds* by Dr. Frankland: thus the atoms of hydrogen and chlorine are single-bonded, whilst the atom of zinc has two such bonds, for it has twice the combining power of the hydrogen or chlorine atom.

20 THE ELEMENTS OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY.

To exhibit these facts *graphically* in the cases enumerated, the atoms may be represented by circles, and the bonds by short lines, thus :—

				Graphic representation of the atom with its bonds.
Hydrogen	.	.	.	
Zinc	.	.	.	
Gold	.	.	.	
Carbon	.	.	.	
Nitrogen	.	.	.	
Sulphur	.	.	.	

Dr. Odling was the first to introduce the use of dashes and Roman numerals to indicate the atomicity of the elements. These are placed above and to the right of the symbol; thus in H^I , Zn^{II} , Au^{III} , C^{IV} , N^V , S^{VI} , the dashes or numerals represent the number of bonds which an atom of the element possesses.

An element whose atom is capable of replacing one atom of hydrogen is called a *monad*; when the atom is equal in exchange value to two of hydrogen it is called a *diad*; when to three, a *triad*; to four, a *tetrad*; five, a *pentad*; and six, a *hexad*. In the following table the more commonly occurring elements are classified according to their atomicities, their symbols and atomic weights being also given here for the convenience of the student.

When two monad elements are in combination, the single bond of the one is occupied or fixed by the single bond of the other; thus the atoms of hydrogen and chlorine in combination are represented graphically as under :—



and this group of atoms constitutes the molecule of hydrochloric acid. A molecule may therefore be regarded as a group of atoms in which all the bonds are engaged. The following examples will illustrate this fact still further :—

	Symbolic formula.	Graphic formula.
Sodic chloride . . .	$\text{Na}'\text{Cl}$. . .	$\textcircled{\text{Na}}-\textcircled{\text{Cl}}$
Zincic chloride : . .	$\text{Zn}''\text{Cl}_2$. . .	$\textcircled{\text{Cl}}-\textcircled{\text{Zn}}-\textcircled{\text{Cl}}$
Auric chloride . . .	$\text{Au}'''\text{Cl}_3$. . .	$\begin{array}{c} \textcircled{\text{Cl}} \quad \textcircled{\text{Cl}} \\ \quad \diagdown \quad \diagup \\ \quad \textcircled{\text{Au}} \\ \quad \diagup \quad \diagdown \\ \textcircled{\text{Cl}} \end{array}$
Marsh gas	$\text{C}''\text{H}_4$	$\begin{array}{c} \textcircled{\text{H}} \\ | \\ \textcircled{\text{H}}-\textcircled{\text{C}}-\textcircled{\text{H}} \\ | \\ \textcircled{\text{H}} \end{array}$
Ammonic chloride . .	$\text{N}'\text{H}_4\text{Cl}$. . .	$\begin{array}{c} \textcircled{\text{H}} \\ | \\ \textcircled{\text{H}}-\textcircled{\text{N}}-\textcircled{\text{Cl}} \\ | \\ \textcircled{\text{H}} \end{array}$

24 THE ELEMENTS OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY.

	Symbolic formula.	Graphic formu
Sulphuric anhydride .	$\text{S}^{\text{VI}}\text{O}''_2$. . .	

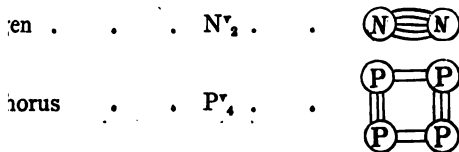
In the above cases the bonds of the elements are all occupied, and the molecules are complete ones.

Elementary atoms cannot exist in a separate condition unless all their bonds are engaged. The two bonds of a diad atom are sometimes found to satisfy each other, and thus form a monatomic molecule; the following are well-known examples:—

Mercury . . .	Hg'' . . .	
Zinc . . .	Zn'' . . .	
Cadmium . . .	Cd'' . . .	

The following are examples of other elementary molecules, showing how it is *assumed* that their bonds are engaged:—

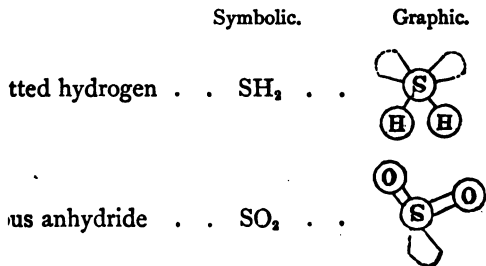
Hydrogen . . .	H'_2 . . .	
Chlorine . . .	Cl'_2 . . .	
Oxygen . . .	O''_2 . . .	
„ as ozone . . .	O''_3 . . .	



elementary atoms are not always found to be in the same proportion of another element: sulphuretted hydrogen (SH_2) the sulphur has two bonds occupied by the two monad atoms of hydrogen; in sulphurous anhydride (SO_2) the sulphur atom has four bonds saturated, for it is united with two diad atoms of oxygen; and in sulphuric anhydride (SO_3) all its bonds are engaged. Again, in ammonium chloride (N^+H_4Cl) all the five bonds of nitrogen are engaged; in ammonia gas (NH_3) only three are engaged; and in nitrous oxide (N_2O) one bond of each nitrogen atom is fixed by one of the oxygen atoms.

It may be noticed that in the above examples the atoms appear in pairs, and it has been suggested by Frankland that this may be accounted for by supposing that the bonds not engaged are satisfying one another.

How this is accomplished in the cases above mentioned may be represented graphically as follows:—



	Symbolic.	Graphic.
Sulphuric anhydride . .	SO_3 . .	
Ammonic chloride . .	NH_4Cl .	
Ammonia gas	NH_3 .	
Nitrous oxide	ON_2 .	

The highest number of bonds which an element is known to have is called its *absolute* atomicity, the number of bonds engaged in a compound is called its *active* atomicity, and the number not engaged its *latent* atomicity. Thus the absolute atomicity of sulphur is six: in sulphuric anhydride all the bonds are active; in sulphurous anhydride two are latent and four active; and in sulphuretted hydrogen two are active and four latent.

An elementary body whose absolute atomicity is an even number will always have an even active atomicity, for its bonds become latent in pairs; and the active atomicity of an elementary body whose absolute atomicity is odd will always be odd for the same reason, and the terms *perissad* and *artiad* are

ed to express the odd and even atomicity
ively. As the bonds become latent in pairs,
eadily be understood that an artiad never can
e a perissad, nor a perissad an artiad.

Compound Radicals.—The elements are simple
is. There are certain groups of elementary
; which are found in a great many chemical
ounds, and which are a very important class of
s; they perform all the functions of elementary
s; they can be transferred from one compound
other in the same way that elements can. These
es are called compound radicals. The following
list of some of the most important of them, with
: formulæ :—

	Molecule.	Atom.	Abbreviated atomic formulæ.
droxyl . .	$(HO)_2$.	$(HO)'$.	Ho
drosulphyl . .	$(HS)_2$.	$(HS)'$.	Hs
monium . .	$(NH_4)_2$.	$(NH_4)'$.	Am
monoxyl . .	$(NH_4O)_2$.	$(NH_4O)'$.	Amo

The metals also enter into the composition of these
licals, the metal being engaged by one bond only
the oxygen, which serves to link it to the other
rt of the molecule :—

	Molecule.	Atom.	Abbreviated atomic formulæ.
tassoxyl . .	$(KO)_2$.	$(KO)'$.	Ko'
doxyl . .	$(NaO)_2$.	$(NaO)'$.	NaO'
icoxyl . .	$(ZnO_2)_2$.	$(ZnO_2)''$.	Zno''

The compound radical atoms are groups of ele-
nts in which one or more bonds are disengaged ;
e elementary atoms they cannot exist in a separate
dition, for when they are isolated, as some of them
a be, they double themselves to form the molecule.
ey perform all the functions of elementary bodies :

28 THE ELEMENTS OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY.

those which have only one bond unsatisfied monad radicals, as sodoxyl; those with two bonds unsatisfied are diad radicals, as zincoxyl.

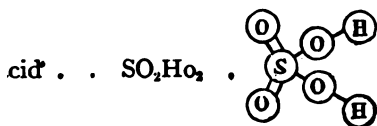
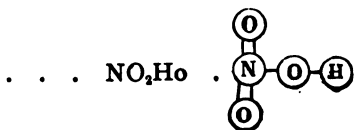
The following are the graphic formulæ of the above compound radicals :—

Hydroxyl	. . .	
Hydrosulphyl	. . .	
Ammonium	. . .	
Ammonoxyl	. . .	
Potassoxyl	. . .	
Sodoxyl	. . .	
Zincoxyl	. . .	

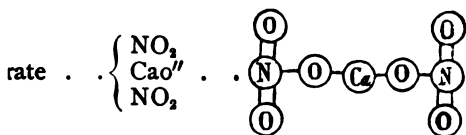
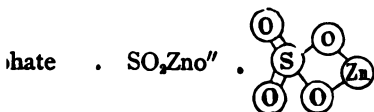
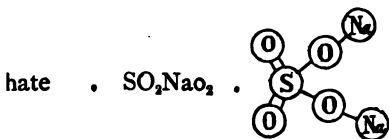
And the mode in which they enter into combination may be seen in a few selected formulæ of compounds in which hydroxyl enters into the composition of all oxy-acids and hydrates.

Compounds containing hydroxyl :—

	Symbolic formulæ.	Graphic formulæ.
Potassic hydrate	KHo . .	
Calcic hydrate	CaHo ₂ . .	



compounds containing other radicals —



ion.—There are at present three different formulæ in use for the purpose of representing the atomic constitution of molecules, or the mode as it were, the molecule is built up. First the "*Glyptic*" (*γλυπτος*, carved) formulæ of Cannizzaro, which is the simplest and perhaps the

most perfect mode of representing molecular constitution. These consist of wooden balls, which may be made about two inches in diameter, and pierced with as many holes as the bonds of the atoms which they are intended to represent. The balls are usually coloured: blue for hydrogen, red for oxygen, green for chlorine, white for nitrogen, and so on. They may be connected by pegs of wood, or short pieces of small brass gas piping. These pegs represent the bonds or lines of force admirably. Bent pieces of piping, and short pieces of vulcanized tubing for connectors, will be found useful accessories.

Graphic formulæ are the pictorial representations of glyptic formulæ, in which atoms are shown by circles, and bonds by connecting lines. They are used when glyptic formulæ would be too cumbersome from the great complexity of some molecules, and may be made to gradually supersede them. Dr. Crum Brown introduced this form of formula as an aid to teaching, which has been adopted by Dr. Frankland and other professors. Numerous examples of this kind of formulæ have already been given.

Symbolical formulæ, however, are the most convenient, and may be made almost as expressive as the other two modes, and the student should gradually wean himself from them.

We have already stated that the atoms of elements are represented by symbols, and compounds of them by the juxtaposition of their symbols. When the symbols in a formula are placed without any regard being had to the mode in which their bonds are satisfied, we have what is called an *empirical formula*. Thus we have represented sulphuric acid by the formula SO_4H_2 ; this is an *empirical formula*, for it gives us no idea as to the mode whereby the atoms of sul-

oxygen, and hydrogen are linked together; it gives us the sum-total of the atoms contained in the body, and enables us to calculate their respective weights of the elements present. *Constitutional* or *rational formulæ* are the symbolical representatives of the glyptic and graphic formulæ described above; they exhibit at the same time the numbers and weight of the elements, and also their arrangement in the molecule. The following are the rules for formulating employed in this

The first symbol in the formula is printed in bold type, unless the element be a monad.

The symbols of the elements or radicals whose bonds are all directly united to the first element are made to follow it on the same line.

The element having the greatest number of bonds will, as a rule, be placed first.

In sulphuric acid, the empirical formula of which is H_2SO_4 , or H_2SO_4 , when represented constitutionally is SO_2H_2 , which shows that the hexad sulphur atom is combined with the four bonds of the hydrogen atoms, and also with the two bonds of the oxygen atoms of hydroxyl. This formula is therefore the representation of the graphic formula of the substance which has already been given, p. 29.

A bracket is used for expressing chemical combination between two or more elements placed perpendicularly with regard to each other, and next to the

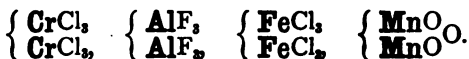
Thus in—



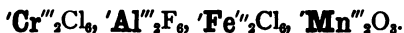
nitrogen atoms have four of their bonds

united to the four bonds of oxygen placed in the same line, and the remaining bond of the pentad-nitrogen is fixed by a bond of the radical Cao'' placed perpendicularly with respect to it.

When the b hexads, p. 22, are found in combination as tetrads, the molecule almost invariably contains two atoms of the metal, which are linked together by one of their bonds. The tetrad aluminium is found in no other sort of combination : *e.g.*,—



Three of the bonds of the metal atom are engaged in the horizontal line, and the remaining bond connects it with the other metal atom whose symbol is placed perpendicularly and next the bracket. The same kind of combination is exhibited in one line by using three atomicity marks to the right of the symbol and one to the left ; thus :—



Metals of this class have been called pseudo-triads, but it will be seen that they are really tetrads.

In the following tables the student will find the general constitutional formulæ of most common salts. He will find it good exercise to write out the formulæ of a number of metallic salts, which he can readily do by substituting the symbol of the metal for the "M" in the formula. He must be careful to use the formula given in the monad column when he wishes to introduce a monad metal, and the diad column will give him the formulæ for diad metals, and so on. These tables are given as a ready reference in cases of difficulty, and are in no way intended to supersede the usual mode of learning how to symbolize salts.

Constitutional Formulæ of some of the most Common Salts.

These formulæ are arranged so that the element represented by the left-hand symbol engages all the active atomicities of the other elements and compound radicals following upon the same line, and also all the spare atomicities of any element whose symbol is placed immediately above or below it. M represents the metal, compound radical, or basylous element. Mo, in the column of monads, represents a monad compound radical, such as Ko, Na^o, &c. Mo', in the diad column, represents a diad compound radical, such as Zn^o (ZnO₂), Fe^o (FeO₂). In the formulæ of acids Ho represents the monad compound radical hydroxyl. Salts of pentads and hexads are rare.

Symbol of Acid.	Name of Acid.	Name of Salts.	Of Monads.	Of Diads.	Of Triads.	Of Tetrads.
	Monobasio Acids.					
$\begin{Bmatrix} \text{OBr} \\ \text{OHo} \end{Bmatrix}$	Bromic	Bromates	$\begin{Bmatrix} \text{OBr} \\ \text{OMo} \end{Bmatrix}$	$\begin{Bmatrix} \text{OBr} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{Mo}' \\ \text{O} \\ \text{OBr} \end{Bmatrix}$		
HBr	Hydrobromic	Bromides	MBr	$\begin{Bmatrix} \text{MBr}_2 \\ \text{OCl} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{Mo}' \\ \text{O} \\ \text{OCl} \end{Bmatrix}$	MBr ₃	$\begin{Bmatrix} \text{MBr}_4 \\ \text{M}''' \text{Br}_6 \end{Bmatrix}$
$\begin{Bmatrix} \text{OCl} \\ \text{OHo} \end{Bmatrix}$	Chloric	Chlorates	$\begin{Bmatrix} \text{OCl} \\ \text{OMo} \end{Bmatrix}$			

Symbol of Acid.	Name of Acid.	Name of Salts.	Of Monads.	Of Diads.	Of Triads.	Of Tetrads.
	Monobasic Acids (<i>continues</i>).					
HCl	Hydrochloric	Chlorides	MCl	MCl, $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{OCl} \\ \text{Mo}' \end{array} \right\} \text{OCl}$	MCl,	MCl_4 $\text{'M''}_3\text{Cl}_4$
OCiHo	Chlorous	Chlorites	OCiMo			
HF	Hydrofluoric.....	Fluorides	MF	MF,	MF ₃	MF_4 $\text{'M''}_3\text{F}_4$
CIHo	Hypochlorous	Hypochlorites ...	CIHo	MoCl ₂ , $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{OI} \\ \text{O} \end{array} \right\} \text{Mo}'$ $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{O} \\ \text{OI} \end{array} \right\}$		
$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{OI} \\ \text{OHo} \end{array} \right\}$	Iodic	Iodates	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{OI} \\ \text{OMo} \end{array} \right\}$			
HI	Hydriodic	Iodides	MI	MI,	MI,	MI_4 $\text{'M''}_3\text{F}_4$
NO ₃ Ho	Nitric.....	Nitrates	NO ₂ Mo	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{NO}_2 \\ \text{Mo}' \end{array} \right\} \text{NO}_2$ $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{NO} \\ \text{Mo}' \end{array} \right\} \text{NO}$	N ₂ O ₄ Mo'	N ₂ O ₁₂ (M'' ₂ O ₆) ^{vi}
NOHo	Nitrous	Nitrites	NOMo			

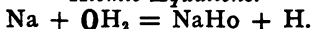
		OCl					
		Of Diads.		Of Tetrads.			
<p>Dibasic Acids. Carbonic Chromic Hyposulphurous ... Oxalic Sulphuric Hydrosulphuric ... Sulphurous</p>	<p>COH_2 CrO_2H_2 SSOH_2 $\{ \text{COH}_2$ COH_2</p>	<p>Carbonates Chromates Hyposulphites ... Oxalates Sulphates Sulphides Sulphites</p>	<p>COMo_2 CrO_2Mo_2 SSOMo_2 $\{ \text{COMo}$ COMo</p>	<p>COMo' $\text{CrO}_2\text{Mo}'$ SSOMo' $\{ \text{COMo}'$ COMo'</p>	<p>SO_2 $\text{SO}_2 - (\text{M}''\text{O}_2)^{\text{vi}}$ SO_2 $\{ \text{M}''\text{SS}$ $\text{M}''\text{SS}$</p>		
	<p>SO_2H_2 SH, SOH_2</p>	<p>Sulphates Sulphides Sulphites</p>	<p>SO_2Mo_2 SM, SOMo_2</p>	<p>$\text{SO}_2\text{Mo}'$ SM SOMo'</p>			
	<p>Tribasic Acids. Arsenic</p>	<p>Arsenates</p>	<p>AsOMo_2</p>	<p>$\{ \text{AsOMo}'$ Mo' AsOMo'</p>			
	<p>AsOH_2</p>						

Symbol of Acid.	Name of Acid.	Name of Salts.	Of Monads.	Of Diads.	Of Tetrads.
AsH_3	Tribasic Acids. (continued).				
BH_3	Arsenious	Arsenites	AsMo_3	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{AsMo}'' \\ \text{Mo}'' \\ \text{AsMo}'' \end{array} \right.$	$\text{P}_2\text{O}(\text{M}'''\text{O}_4)^{\text{VI}}$
POH_3	Boric	Borates	BMo_3	$\text{P}_2\text{O}_3\text{Mo}_3'$	
PO_2H_2	Phosphoric	Phosphates	POMo_3	$\text{P}_2\text{O}_3\text{Mo}_3'$	
PO_2H_2	(Orthophosphoric)	Metaphosphates .	PO_2Mo_3	$\text{P}_2\text{O}_3\text{Mo}_3'$	
$\text{P}_2\text{O}_3\text{H}_4$	Phosphoric	Pyrophosphates ..	$\text{P}_2\text{O}_3\text{Mo}_3$	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{POH}_2 \\ \text{Mo}'' \\ \text{POH}_2 \end{array} \right.$	
POH_2H_2	(Metaphosphoric)	Hypophosphites .	POH_2Mo_3	POHMo_3'	
POH_2H_2	Phosphorous	Phosphites	POHMo_3		
SiH_4	Tetrabasic Acids.				
	Silicic	Silicates	SiMo_4	SiMo''	$\text{Si}_2\text{O}_5(\text{M}'''\text{O}_4)^{\text{VI}}$
BASES { Oxides Hydrates					
			Of Monads.	Of Triads.	Of Tetrads.
			M_2O	M_2O_3	MO_2 MHO_2 $\text{M}'''\text{O}_2$
			MHO	MHO_3	
* Monobasic. † Dibasic. ‡ Tetrabasic.					

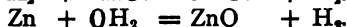
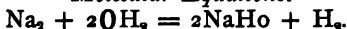
Equations.—Chemical changes are explained by equations, in which the elements or compounds concerned in the change are placed on the left of an = sign, with a + sign between the molecules, and the products of the reaction are placed to the right of the = sign, also with the sign + placed between their molecules. Equations in which single atoms of the elements or radicals occur are said to be *atomic equations*; they are not correct representations of chemical change, as by them single atoms are made to have a separate existence. They are correct only in cases where a single atom is also a molecule; *e.g.*, zinc, cadmium, mercury.

Molecular Equations, which represent more correctly what takes place, are much to be preferred; the following are examples of the two kinds:—

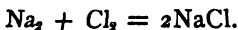
Atomic Equations.



Molecular Equations.

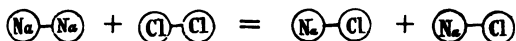


Atomic and Molecular Combination.—In all examples of chemical combination hitherto given it has been essentially atomic, atom being linked to atom, atom uniting with atom. In all probability, where direct combination occurs, there is a breaking up or opening out of previously existing molecules: thus, when common salt, NaCl, is formed by burning sodium in chlorine, a molecule of sodium is acted on by a molecule of chlorine, and it is rather by an interchange of atoms than by direct combination that the product is formed; thus,—



38 THE ELEMENTS OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY.

And it may be represented graphically, thus,—



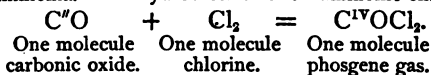
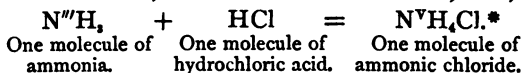
Molecule of sodium. Molecule of chlorine. Two molecules of sodic chloride.

And when the monatomic molecule of zinc is acted on by a molecule of chlorine, the latent bonds of the zinc are opened out and become active; thus,—



Molecule of zinc. Molecule of chlorine. Molecule of zinc chloride.

There are other cases also, though somewhat rare ones, in which two molecules, by the opening out of their latent bonds, unite to form one molecule; thus,—



There are, however, undoubted cases in which molecules unite without altering the active atomicity of any of the constituents; the water of crystallization contained in many salts is a combination of this nature: it is called *molecular combination*. This kind of union is distinguished by placing a comma between the molecules so combined. This form of combination is always of a feeble character; the following are examples:—

Crystallized ferrous sulphate (copperas)	.	$\text{SOH}_2\text{Feo}^{\text{II}}, 6\text{OH}_2$
„ cupric „ (blue vitriol)	.	$\text{SOH}_2\text{Cuo}^{\text{II}}, 4\text{OH}_2$
„ magnesian „ (Epsom salts)	.	$\text{SOH}_2\text{Mgo}^{\text{II}}, 6\text{OH}_2$

* At high temperatures, however, this molecule breaks up into its two original molecules by what is called *dissociation*.

APPARATUS AND MANIPULATION.

Before beginning the practical part of the science it may not be amiss if a few words of advice and caution be introduced here as to Apparatus and Manipulation.

Corks are of constant use, and they should be of the best kind. Before fitting them into apparatus they should be softened by rolling them under the foot in a piece of paper, so as to keep them free from dust.

When glass tubes have to be passed through the cork, holes should be made with a cork-borer rather smaller than the tube to be inserted, and nicely eased to the proper size with a rat-tail file. If the cork should prove porous, the exposed parts must be covered with a solution of sealing-wax in spirits of wine.

Glass tubing may be cut into the required lengths by making a deep scratch on the tube with a triangular file; the tube is then easily broken. The depth of the mark made by the file must depend on the thickness of the glass. If the tube has to be bent, this should be done before cutting it. To do this the tube must be heated gradually in the flame of a gas or spirit lamp, by turning it round in the flame, and moving it a little to the right and left. As soon as the tube becomes red-hot it can be easily bent into the required shape. A little practice with a few pieces of glass tube over a lamp will soon give the experimenter more knowledge than any written instructions.

Vulcanized india-rubber tubing, which can be purchased of any size, is used for connecting glass tubes. In connecting glass tubes by means of india-rubber, the ends of the tube should not be brought so close together as to interfere with the flexibility of the arrangement. If the india-rubber tubing does not fit

the glass tubes perfectly airtight, it must be tied with a piece of twine.

Florence flasks will be found extremely useful, as they can be fitted up to suit a variety of purposes, and are very cheap. They may be freed from the oil by boiling a little washing soda or ammonia in them.

Gas Jars.—Plain cylindrical jars should be from twelve to sixteen inches in length and about two and a half to three inches in diameter, and about one-eighth of an inch in thickness. The open end should be ground, so as to be closed airtight with a piece of flat glass. A little grease should be placed on the glass plate or edge of the gas jar, so as to insure perfect tightness. Stoppered jars usually have glass stoppers like bottles, and should be ground at the top, so as to be closed with a glass plate in the manner described for cylindrical gas jars. These jars are removed from the pneumatic trough by passing a plate or saucer under the bottom. The plate or saucer should always contain a little water, so as to prevent the access of air and the escape of the gas.

When substances have to be burned in a gas jar, they are introduced by means of a deflagrating spoon. This spoon should be fitted with a plate, so as to cover the aperture of the jar, and allow it to pass the required depth into the gas. In burning phosphorus, a piece not larger than a pea should be used, unless a large jar or globe be employed, when the piece may be larger, and it will give a much more brilliant light; it should be carefully dried by gently wrapping it in blotting-paper. The phosphorus may then be ignited by touching it with a red-hot wire and quickly introducing it to about two-thirds the depth of the jar.

In collecting gases over water, where heat is required, the heat should in all cases be applied gradu-

and the first portions of gas allowed to escape, the common air in the apparatus has been expelled. At the close of the experiment the delivery tube should be removed from the water to prevent its being injured.

Pneumatic Trough should be about two feet or eighteen inches wide, and a foot deep, provided with a shelf about three inches below the edge of the trough.

The water should always stand about one inch over this shelf. Holes are made in this shelf, through which the jars intended to receive the gas are placed.

The delivery tube is brought under the open end of the jar, and as the gas rises in the jar the water is displaced. A spout should be provided to the trough,

so as to allow the surplus water to pass into a vessel.

An ordinary gas jar is filled with air, and, as no gas can occupy the same space at the same time, it is necessary to expel this air before the jar can be filled with gas. This is done by immersing the jar in the water of the pneumatic trough, turning it with the open end downwards, and gently raising it to the shelf of the trough.

If the stopper of the jar is airtight, the water, although above the level of the shelf of the trough, will stand for any length of time in the jar.

A shallow pail, or even a wash basin or bowl, may be used as a good substitute for the pneumatic trough.

Woulff's Bottles.—It is sometimes necessary to dry the gas. This is effected by passing them through bottles of Woulff's bottles containing sulphuric acid, or through tubes of calcic chloride.

Tubes in the form of a U-tube are frequently used. The sulphuric acid and calcic chloride are called *desiccating agents*, because they deprive gases of water.

In the generation of carbonic oxide from oxalic acid and sulphuric acid, carbonic anhydride and carbonic oxide are evolved simultaneously. The presence of the former interferes with a careful examination of the carbonic oxide. This substance must be removed; and this is effected by passing the gases through a strong solution of potassic hydrate (caustic potash) or lime water, which retains the anhydride. By this method pure carbonic oxide is obtained, which is passed into gas jars filled with water at the pneumatic trough.

When no heat is required to liberate gases or gaseous compounds, a two-necked Woulff's bottle may be used. It should be fitted up with two glass tubes. The delivery tube, from which the gas escapes, may be about a quarter of an inch in diameter, and pass just through the cork of the bottle; another tube, passing to within a quarter of an inch of the bottom of the bottle, and about half an inch in diameter, is used for pouring in acid or water. This saves the trouble of taking out the cork, which must be done every time fresh acid or water is added, unless the bottle be provided with two tubes in the manner described. The materials in the bottle should never occupy more than a third, and the acid should be added carefully, a little at a time, and the materials in the bottle agitated by a little shaking. A Florence flask may be fitted up with two tubes; but the neck is rather too small, unless great care be taken in boring the corks, and small tubes be used.

The whole of the apparatus for the evolution of gases must fit airtight. Too much pains cannot be taken to secure this object; it will save much trouble and disappointment. The expression, "*That's near enough,*" will not do in chemistry; it must be exactly, or a satisfactory result cannot be obtained.

is sometimes collected by *displacement*. If the gas is lighter than common air, as hydrogen or ammonia, or heavier, as chlorine and hydrochloric acid, it may be collected by pneumatic trough. The gas is displaced from the retort by the same specific gravity as common air must be displaced by water. The gas is collected in the same apparatus as described will do, the flask or bottle is inverted and held in place if required.

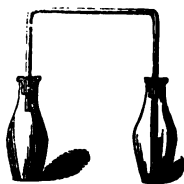


FIG. 1.

Every tube must pass through the center of the jar it is to fill with gas. This is done by blocking the neck of the jar with pieces of wood or corks. The top of the jar may be covered with cardboard, with a delivery tube to the bottom. As the gas collects at the bottom it gradually displaces the air, exactly the same as if water were poured into the jar. (See Fig. 1.)

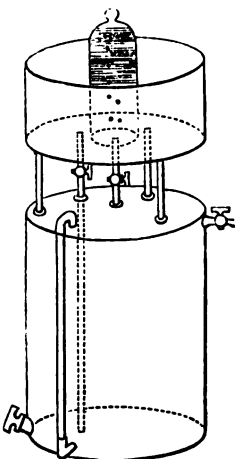


FIG. 2.

For bottles or other vessels the blocking is done with the heaviest and heaviest stopper. When the gas is lighter than common air the receiver may be supported by a retort-stand, the delivery tube passing to the extremity of the vessel to receive the gas. When large quantities of

gas are required a gasometer is used. The most convenient is the one known as Pepys' gasholder. (See *Fig. 2.*) Five minutes' examination of one of these gasholders will give the student a much better idea of its action than any written description. The most careful explanation of any piece of mechanism or apparatus must fall short of actual observation.

In chemistry the terms *solution*, *soluble*, and *solvent* are frequently employed. Many solid bodies, when placed in water, dissolve. Salt and sugar dissolve in water. These substances are said to be soluble in water; and the water is called the solvent or *menstruum*. The more completely a solid is reduced to powder the easier it dissolves. If sugar be placed in alcohol it does not dissolve. Here, then, we have an example, which may be multiplied to a great extent, of a body soluble in one liquid and insoluble in another. A solution may be either mechanical or chemical. The sugar in water is a case of mere mechanical solution; no chemical change has taken place, and, by evaporation, the sugar can be obtained in its original condition. Salt dissolved in water is another illustration of the same kind. In chemical solutions the solid and liquid react on each other, forming a new compound, from which the original solid and fluid cannot be obtained by evaporation or any mechanical operation. When chalk is dissolved in hydrochloric acid, or copper dissolved with nitric acid, we have examples of chemical solution. A liquid can only dissolve a certain quantity of a solid substance. This quantity will vary according to the solid and liquid employed. When the solvent or liquid contains as much of the solid matter as it is capable of dissolving, it is said to be *saturated*, as all additional quantities of the solid fall to the bottom.

the solubility of most substances is increased by an increase of temperature.

pts. of water at 15.5° C. dissolve	11 pts. of potassic sulphate.
" " 100° " 25	" " "
" " 15.5° " 32 pts. of dry magnesian sulphate.	" " "
" " 100° " 74	" " "

Common salt is about as soluble in hot water as cold. Some bodies attain their maximum solubility at a particular temperature. The solubility of dry dicalcium sulphate is at its maximum at a temperature of 4°; but in sodic nitrate we have the order reversed,—water, at 0°, dissolves 80 parts; at 10° only 3 parts; but from this point the solubility increases up to 200 parts at a temperature of 100° C.

Substances dissolved in alcohol, ether, oils, and water are called simple solutions. The most important solvent is water; and when the substance is soluble in this liquid no other is used.

Elevation of temperature accelerates all chemical solutions; heat promotes the action of bodies on each other. When bodies enter into chemical combination they unite in definite and fixed proportions, irrespective of temperature. Solutions are made either in test tubes, Florence flasks, evaporating dishes, or beakers, the size being regulated by the quantity of the substance to be dissolved.

Filters and Filtration.—Filtering paper should be of uniform texture, and sufficiently porous to admit a free passage of the fluid. Filtration is purely a mechanical operation. The object is to separate the solid from the liquid; the former collecting on the filter, and the latter passing through, which is called the *filtrate*. The filtering paper is supported by a glass funnel, and the funnel may be supported by one

of the rings of the retort-stand. (See *Fig. 3.*) A filter is easily made by folding the paper in such a manner as to bring the four corners together, and by opening one corner from the other three, a conical cavity is formed. The filter may now be placed in the funnel, taking care that it is the proper size. It should fit nicely against the sides of the funnel, and the substance to be filtered

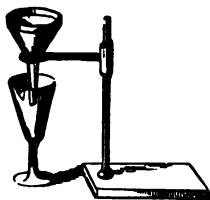


FIG. 3.

added by gently pouring it on the side. If projected violently into the centre of the filter, the paper is liable to be broken. Nothing short of actually doing the thing will give the proper knowledge. It would be just as reasonable to expect a man to learn the trade of a joiner by reading books on the construction of tools, as to expect a person to learn chemistry without proper apparatus; but this apparatus need not be expensive, if the student have (as he ought to have) some inventive and constructive power.

The following list of apparatus suitable for performing the experiments described in this work may be found useful.

Useful Set of Apparatus, with Prices.

	s.	d.
1 oz. measure	0	8
1 nest of 4 beakers, 3 to 9 oz.	1	9
1 set of 6 cork borers	2	6
2 Berlin porcelain evaporating basins, 2 oz. and 4 oz.	0	11
4 flasks, 4 oz., 8 oz., 16 oz., and 20 oz.	2	3
2 funnels, Bohemian glass, 2 in. and 3 in.	0	11
1 safety funnel, 2 bulbs	0	9
1 quire white filtering paper	1	0

APPARATUS.

47

	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
covers, ground, 3 in. . . .	0	5
el support, 4 in. . . .	0	6
urner, single jet	1	6

Or—

o, 4 oz., 1s., where there is no gas.		
ondon fireclay crucibles, round,	0	6
ers for crucibles	0	9
celain crucible and cover, $\frac{1}{2}$ oz.	0	8
n crucible tongs, 7 in. . . .	1	2
g jar, $9 \times 4\frac{1}{2}$ in. . . .	2	0
ers, $8 \times 1\frac{1}{2}$ in. . . .	2	0
er, 12×2 in. . . .	1	6
g spoon	1	0
elf, 4 in. . . .	0	8
india-rubber tubing, $\frac{1}{4}$ in. bore,		
foot.		
d-ware mortar and pestle, 3 oz.	1	0
o 4-oz., one 8-oz., stoppered . .	2	1
tubing, mixed bore	2	8
od for stirrers, &c. . . .	0	8
t tubes, $6 \times \frac{1}{2}$ in. . . .	0	6
„ $6 \times \frac{3}{4}$ in. . . .	0	7
z. bottles, narrow-mouthed, stoppered	3	0
„ „ „	1	6
z. wide-mouthed bottles for corks	2	0
bottle, two necks, pint size . .	1	6
stand to hold six	0	9
re gauze to put under flasks, &c.,		
being heated over gas lamp . .	0	3
of platinum wire and foil . .	0	9
owpipe	0	9
id, 18 in. high, 3 rings . .	4	0
An assortment of good corks.		

48 THE ELEMENTS OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY.

The following apparatus will be found extremely useful, but they are not indispensable :—

	s.	d.
1 Mohr's burette, 50 c.c. in $\frac{1}{2}$ c.c.	5	0
1 flask to hold 1 litre	3	0
1 pipette to deliver 100 c.c.	1	9
1 gas receiver with brass cap, &c.	5	6
1 brass stopcock, male screws	3	0
1 Bunsen's eudiometer, 500 m.m. in 500 divisions	6	0
1 Centigrade thermometer, with glass scale, 200°	4	0
1 universal wooden support	5	0
1 Mackintosh bag, 18×13 in., fitted with brass screw	10	0
1 Herapath's blowpipe	10	6
1 box of scales and weights, oak box.	2	6
1 iron tripod stand	1	0
$\frac{1}{2}$ dozen test-glasses, cylindrical, 6 oz.	3	6
1 wash-bottle with blowing tube	1	0
1 white earthenware tile	0	6
1 sheet-iron sand bath, 4 in.	0	4
2 Berlin porcelain evaporating basins, 8 oz. and 16 oz.	2	7

The tyro in chemistry is often at a loss to know what materials he should purchase, and the quantity of each kind ; a list of substances is therefore appended, from which he may himself prepare most of the compounds named in this treatise. The prices named are such as are charged to the writer for the quantities given.

Systematic Name.	Formula.	Shop or Commercial Name.	Price.	Suitable quantity to purchase.	Tradesman who supplies the article.
Sulphuric acid .	SO_3H_2	Oil of vitriol.	2d. per lb.	1 lb.	Chemist and druggist.
Hydrochloric acid .	HCl	Muriatic acid.	{ 2d. per lb. 8d. per lb. pure. 4d. per lb. 1s. per lb. pure.	1 lb.	Do.
Nitric acid .	NO_3H	Aqua fortis.	1s. 2d. per lb.	1 lb.	Do.
*Oxalic acid .	{ CO_2H CO_2H	Zinc clippings.	1½d. per lb.	1 lb.	Do. or drysalter.
Zinc .	Zn	Iron filings and borings.	1s. per oz.	¼ oz.	Tinner.
Sodium .	Na	Copper turnings.			Chemist and druggist.
Iron .	Fe	Black oxide of manganese.			Any machine shop.
Copper .	Cu	Red precipitate.			Do.
Manganic oxide .	MnO_2	Chlorate of potash.	4d. per lb. 3d. per oz.	1 lb. 1 oz.	Chemist and druggist.
Mercuric oxide .	HgO				Do.
*Potassic chlorate .	{ OCl OKo		1s. 6d. per lb.	1 lb.	
" bichromate .	{ CrO_3K O CrO_3K	Bichromate of potash.	6d. per lb.	1 lb.	Drysalter or do.

List of Useful Chemicals (continued).

Systematic Name.	Formula.	Shop or Commercial Name.	Price.	Suitable quantity to purchase.	Tradesman who supplies the article.
Potassic carbonate	CO_2K_2	Subcarbonate of potash.	8d. per lb.	$\frac{1}{4}$ lb.	Chemist and druggist.
" iodide	KI	Iodide of potassium.	1s. per oz.	$\frac{1}{4}$ oz.	Do.
" nitrate	NO_3K	Saltpetre.	7d. per lb.	$\frac{1}{4}$ lb.	Do.
" ferrocyanide	K_4FeCy_6	Yellow prussiate of potash.	1s. 3d. per lb.	$\frac{1}{4}$ lb.	Drysalter or druggist.
" bromide	KBr	Bromide of potassium.	10d. per oz.	$\frac{1}{4}$ oz.	Chemist and druggist.
" permanganate	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{MnO}_4(\text{OKo}) \\ \text{MnO}_4(\text{OKo}) \end{array} \right\}$	Permanganate of potash.	1s. per oz.	1 oz.	Do.
Phosphorus			4d. per oz.	1 oz.	Do.
Baric chloride	BaCl_2	Chloride of barium.	2d. per oz. pure.	1 oz.	Do.
Alum			2d. per lb.	1 lb.	Drysalter or druggist.
Bleaching powder.	$\text{Ca}(\text{OCl})\text{Cl}$	Slaked lime.	4d. per lb.	$\frac{1}{4}$ lb.	Chemist and druggist.
Calcic hydrate	CaHO		1d. per oz.	1 oz.	Do.
Borax	$\text{B}_2\text{O}_3\text{Na}_2$	Carbonate of soda.	{ Howard's 8d., others 4d. pr lb.	$\frac{1}{4}$ lb.	Do.
Sodic carbonate	CONa_2	Washing soda.	1d. per lb.	1 lb.	Grocer, &c.
"	crystallized $\text{CONa}_2 \cdot 10\text{OH}_2$				

Systematic Name.	Formula.	Shop or Commercial Name.	Price.	Suitable quantity to purchase.	Tradesman who supplies the article.
Calcic fluoride . . .	CaF_2	Fluor spar.	4d. per lb.	1 lb.	Chemist and druggist.
" carbonate . . .	CaCO_3	Marble, chalk, or calc spar.			Marble mason.
Ferrous sulphate . . .	SO_4Feo	Copperas.	2d. per lb.	1 lb.	Drysalter or druggist.
Argentific nitrate . . .	NO_3Ago	Nitrate of silver, crystallized.	4s. per oz. 6d. per lb.	$\frac{1}{4}$ oz. 1 lb.	Chemist and druggist. Do.
Ferrous sulphide . . .	FeS	Sulphide of iron.			
Carbon . . .	C	{ Charcoal. Bone-black.			
Sulphur . . .	S	Roll sulphur.	3d. per lb.	1 lb.	Do.
*Iodine . . .	I		1s. 4d. per oz.	$\frac{1}{4}$ oz.	Do.
*Tin . . .	Sn	Grain tin.	1s. 6d. per lb.	$\frac{1}{4}$ lb.	Drysalter or tinner.
Hydric - disodic phosphate . . .	POHoNaO_2	Phosphate of soda.			
Antimony . . .	Sb		2d. per oz.	1 oz.	Chemist and druggist.
Antimonious sulphide . . .	Sb_2S_3	Black antimony.	2d. per oz.	1 oz.	Do.
*Bismuthous nitrate . . .	$\text{N}_2\text{O}_5\text{Bio}'''$	Trisnitrate of bismuth.	8d. per lb.	$\frac{1}{4}$ lb.	Do.
			1s. 4d. per oz.	$\frac{1}{4}$ oz.	Do.
Strontic nitrate . . .	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{NO}_2 \\ \text{Sro}'' \\ \text{NO}_2 \end{array} \right.$	Nitrate of strontia.	2d. per oz.	1 oz.	Do.

List of Useful Chemicals (continued).

Systematic Name.	Formula.	Shop or Commercial Name.	Price.	Suitable quantity to purchase.	Tradesman who supplies the article.
Magnesium . . .	Mg	Magnesium ribbon.	5d. per yard.	1 yard.	Chemist and druggist.
Magnesian sulphate . . .	SO ₄ Mg ^o	Epsom salts.	4d. per lb.	$\frac{1}{4}$ lb.	Do.
Mercury . . .	Hg	Quicksilver.	2s. 6d. per lb.	$\frac{1}{4}$ lb.	Do.
Cupric sulphate . . .	SO ₄ Cu ^o	Blue vitriol.	5d. per lb.	1 lb.	Drysalter or do.
Platinic chloride . . .	PtCl ₄	Bichloride of platinum.	4s. per dram.	$\frac{1}{4}$ dr.	Chemist and druggist.
Lead . . .	Pb	Scraps of old lead, melted.			
Plumbic acetate . . .	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CMeO} \\ \text{Pbo}^{\circ} \end{array} \right\}$	Sugar of lead.	8d. per lb.	$\frac{1}{4}$ lb.	Do.
Diplumbic trioxide . . .	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CMeO} \\ \text{Pb}_2\text{O}_3 \end{array} \right\}$	Red lead.	4d. per lb.	$\frac{1}{4}$ lb.	Do. or oilman.
Cobaltous nitrate . . .	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{NO}_2 \\ \text{Coo}^{\circ} \end{array} \right\}$	Nitrate of cobalt.	2s. per oz.	$\frac{1}{4}$ oz.	Chemist and druggist.
Nickelous sulphate . . .	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{NO}_2 \\ \text{SO}_4\text{Ni}^{\circ} \end{array} \right\}$	Sulphate of nickel.	1s. per oz.	$\frac{1}{4}$ oz.	Do.
Methylated spirit . . .			10d. per pint.	1 pint.	Do.

Those articles marked * fluctuate in price considerably.

NON-METALLIC ELEMENTS.

MONADS.

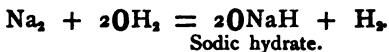
HYDROGEN—H₂.

atomic wt. and sp. gr. = 1. Molecular weight = 2. Mole-volume, normal. 1 litre weighs 1 crith.* Atomicity, 1. standard of comparison.

This gas exists largely in a state of combination in organic and inorganic kingdoms; it is a constituent of most substances used either for fuel or illumination; it is an essential constituent of all acids—hydrochloric, HCl; hydrobromic, HBr; hydriodic, HI; hydrosulphuric, SH₂; sulphuric, SO₂, HO₂, &c. Most animal and vegetable substances contain it; it is so found in many minerals. It is only met with in free state in nature in volcanic gases.

Preparation.—It is prepared in a variety of ways:—

(1.) By passing a small piece of sodium or potassium into an inverted tube filled with water, and standing in the pneumatic trough:—



The sodium displaces half the hydrogen from the portion of water acted on, whereby it is converted into sodic hydrate, which dissolves as rapidly as it is formed. The displaced hydrogen collects in the upper part of the tube. The sodium should be folded in a piece of blotting-paper and rapidly introduced into the tube. This experiment is attended with some danger unless skilfully performed.

* See paragraph on the crith and its uses.

54 THE ELEMENTS OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY.

(2.) By passing steam through a red-hot iron tube filled with nails or iron borings. The iron displaces the hydrogen, which escapes as gas, thus :—

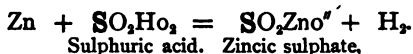


(3.) By electric decomposition of water, as will be described when treating of oxygen :—

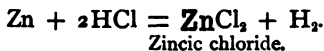


The water breaks up into its elements, oxygen and hydrogen, which may be collected separately.

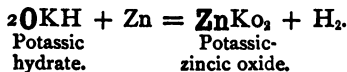
(4.) By adding diluted sulphuric acid to zinc clippings, in a bottle provided with a funnel tube passing to its bottom, and a tube for conducting the evolved gas to the pneumatic trough :—



The zincic sulphate remains behind in the bottle, and if the liquid be filtered and set aside in a shallow dish the salt will crystallize in a few hours. The acid should be prepared by mixing 1 volume of commercial sulphuric acid with about 5 volumes of water. Hydrochloric acid may be substituted for the sulphuric acid, and iron for the zinc :—



(5.) By boiling zinc in potassic or sodic hydrate solution :—



The experiment may be performed in a retort or flask with a bent delivery tube.

By passing steam through a small platinum which is heated by the oxyhydrogen blowpipe

The intense heat overcomes the affinity of the iron for the hydrogen.

Properties.—Hydrogen at all known temperatures and pressures is a transparent and colourless gas, and when pure is tasteless and without odour. It is the lightest substance known. A litre of hydrogen at the normal temperature and pressure only weighs 0.0896 gramme, whilst a litre of air weighs nearly $14\frac{1}{2}$ times as much, and one of oxygen 16 times as much under the same conditions.

Hydrogen, from its extreme lightness, was formerly used for filling balloons; its use is now superseded by employing coal gas and larger balloons.

The property of diffusion, which is common—in a greater or less degree—to all gases and vapours, is well seen in the following experiment with hydrogen and carbonic anhydride, two bodies of very different specific gravities. If two bottles, one containing hydrogen and the other carbonic anhydride, be joined together with a glass tube about a foot long and $\frac{3}{8}$ ths of an inch in diameter, the hydrogen in the upper bottle and the carbonic anhydride in the lower, we shall find, after a few hours, that the carbonic anhydride (contrary to its gravity) and the hydrogen have uniformly mixed throughout. This diffusive power of gases is of great importance in the economy of the universe. Were it not for it we should have the different gases and vapours of the atmosphere arranging themselves on the earth's surface according to their respective weights. This diffusive power of hydrogen renders it impossible to keep it for any length of time in bladders, or the best constructed gasholders, and when mixed with air from any leakage it explodes when ignited.

Hydrogen is not a supporter of combustion. If a lighted taper be plunged into a jar of hydrogen it is extinguished ; the hydrogen burns only at the top of the jar, where it comes in contact with the oxygen of the air. Hydrogen burns with a pale blue flame, without much light, but with intense heat. The temperature may be increased by mixing hydrogen and oxygen, in the proportion of two volumes of the former to one of the latter, and burning it from a safety jet. This is called the oxyhydrogen blowpipe. It is best to use two separate gasholders for this experiment. When hydrogen is mixed with common air or pure oxygen it is highly explosive. Great care should therefore be taken in preparing it to allow the first portions of gas to escape before applying a light. Soap-bubbles and india-rubber balloons, blown with hydrogen by means of a common pipe attached to a bladder provided with a stopcock to regulate the emission of the gas, rise in the air with considerable velocity. If a lighted taper be applied to the bubble as it ascends, a slight explosion takes place. If a mixture of one volume of oxygen and two volumes of hydrogen be taken, and soap-bubbles blown on a small cheese-plate, so that a good head of bubbles is formed, and a light applied, the explosion is very violent. A small bladder filled with a mixture in the same proportion may be exploded by pricking a hole with a pin and applying a light. If a jet of hydrogen is burned in a dry glass jar, the sides become covered with moisture, owing to the formation of water by the union of the hydrogen with the oxygen of the air. If a tube of glass, about one inch in diameter and two feet long, be slowly passed downwards over a burning jet of hydrogen, a musical note is produced. If a piece of spongy platinum be brought near a jet of hydrogen, it is at once kindled, and the platinum

mes red-hot. The hydrogen and atmospheric oxygen are so condensed in this experiment that they are brought within the sphere of attraction necessary for combination. The same takes place with a mixture of the two gases.

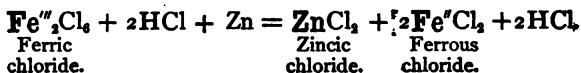
The chemical relations of hydrogen assign to it the character of a metal, and many efforts have been made to establish its metallic character, but all attempts to liquefy or solidify it by the usual modes have hitherto failed. Professor Graham, of Her Majesty's Mint, however, has recently obtained an alloy of hydrogen and palladium, having a composition closely approaching one atom each of the two elements.* "Hydrogenium," as Prof. Graham calls the combined hydrogen, "acts in this case like a metal, and thus the opinion held by some scientific men, that hydrogen constitutes the vapour of a metal, receives confirmation. The sp. gr. of hydrogenium as contained in the alloy was found to be 1.95." The alloy was obtained by using a palladium pole for a galvanic water decomposer, when the hydrogen was absorbed by the palladium instead of being given off. Palladium was found to absorb 900 times its bulk of hydrogen.

Nascent Hydrogen.—When an elementary body is in the act of being liberated from a state of combination it is said to be in a nascent condition, and in this state the activity of its properties is greatly enhanced, and it is in consequence more disposed to enter into fresh combinations than when it has become entirely free. To account for this phenomenon it may be assumed that the elementary atoms are liberated singly, but that they immediately combine with each other to form elementary molecules, in case nothing

* *Chemical News*, August 20, 1869.

else be present with which they can combine. Nascent hydrogen shows this enhanced power of combination in an eminent degree ; by virtue of this power it acts as a *reducing agent*,—that is, it will combine with and thus remove the whole or a portion of the oxygen or chlorine, &c., which bodies contain, and thus it *reduces* them to a lower state of combination. Many cases of this kind will be noticed in this work, for nascent hydrogen is a favourite reducing agent. The following will serve at present as an illustration :—

If hydrogen be passed through a solution of ferric chloride, Fe_2Cl_6 , for any length of time, it will not alter its composition, for free hydrogen cannot reduce Fe_2Cl_6 in solution ; if, however, the hydrogen be generated in the solution itself, the nascent hydrogen combines with two chlorines, and thus reduces ferric to ferrous chloride, thus :—



Many important operations in the arts are dependent upon this reducing action of nascent hydrogen ; the manufacture of aniline from nitrobenzol and dyeing with indigo are notable examples.

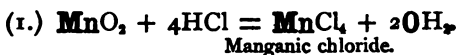
CHLORINE— Cl_2 .

Atomic weight and sp. gr.=35.5. Molecular weight, 71.
Molecular volume, normal. 1 litre weighs 35.5 criths.
Atomicity, 1.

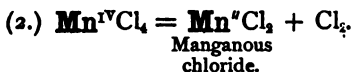
Occurrence in Nature.—This element is very abundantly diffused throughout nature. In combination with the metal sodium it forms common salt (sodic chloride, NaCl). It is never found in nature in its free

combined state. It is often found among the gases
 and from volcanoes as hydrochloric acid, HCl.

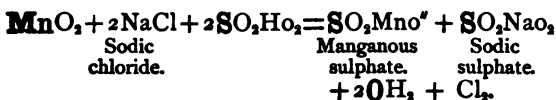
Preparation.—It is prepared by mixing, to the
 consistency of cream, strong hydrochloric acid and
 manganic oxide (black oxide of manganese). Care
 should be taken that every part is well mixed, so that
 no dry place appears inside the retort or flask, or
 fume is most likely to result. A gentle heat should
 be applied, when the gas comes over in abundance.
 It should be collected over warm water, as cold water
 absorbs about twice its volume; or it may be collected
 by displacement (see p. 43). The reaction is easily
 understood:—



This manganic chloride under the influence of heat
 decomposes, thus:—



Instead of the above, a mixture of common salt, NaCl,
 sulphuric acid, and manganic oxide may be used; the
 following reaction then occurs:—




This gas produces great irritation in the air passages
 even when breathed in small quantities, and should
 therefore be prepared in the open air, or in a well-
 ventilated room.

Properties.—Chlorine is a yellowish-green gas at
 ordinary temperatures, but under a pressure of 4

atmospheres at 15.5°C . it is reduced to a limpid liquid, having a sp. gr. of 1.33. Chlorine can be obtained in combination with every elementary body.

Chlorine has little affinity for oxygen ; it combines readily, however, with hydrogen and the metals. If a lighted taper be immersed in a jar of the gas it burns with a dull red light, with an abundant evolution of carbon, in the form of smoke. If a piece of blotting-paper be soaked in turpentine, and placed in a jar of chlorine, it bursts into flame. In both these cases the chlorine combines with the hydrogen to form hydrochloric acid, to the exclusion of the carbon, which falls as soot—a very good illustration of the superior affinity of chlorine for hydrogen.

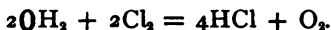
Phosphorus combines with chlorine spontaneously, but the flame is very feeble. Copper leaf, powdered antimony, and arsenic, all undergo spontaneous combustion in chlorine. If equal volumes of hydrogen and chlorine be introduced into a suitable apparatus, and an electric spark sent through the mixture, combination takes place with great violence. The direct rays of the sun or the approach of a lighted taper to the mouth of the vessel produce a similar union. The experiment is best performed by filling two cylinders of equal capacity with hydrogen and chlorine respectively, and then placing them mouth to mouth. On inverting the jars once or twice the gases will become thoroughly mixed, and the contents may be exploded in the manner described. The most remarkable property of this gas is its power of destroying organic colouring matters. A solution of indigo, which is not affected by strong sulphuric acid, is changed into a brown liquid by chlorine, to which the original colour cannot be restored. In a perfectly dry state chlorine has no bleaching qualities. When in solu-



tion, if it be poured into test-glasses containing infusions of litmus, purple cabbage, turmeric, carmine, cochineal, &c., the colours of these substances will be removed. When bleaching is practised on a large scale a combination with lime is used, called *bleaching powder*. The outline of this process can be easily imitated. The bleaching powder is mixed with warm water, and the solution filtered. Any piece of coloured calico may be taken, providing its tint is due to some organic colouring matter. It may then be washed in the filtered solution. The liquid bleaches but slightly; but if it be removed from the bleaching bath, and rinsed in a bath of dilute sulphuric acid, and this process carried on a few times alternately, the whole of the colour is removed. The chlorine, when in combination with oxygen and calcium, is comparatively inactive; but when dipped in dilute acid the calcium combines with the acid, and the chlorine in the presence of water is set free, and manifests its bleaching powers. An experiment illustrating this property may be performed in the following manner:—A piece of cotton, dyed with madder, or any organic colouring matter, may have any pattern or device stamped upon it, or painted with a mixture of gum and tartaric acid. The cloth is dried, and afterwards rinsed in a hot solution of bleaching powder. A white pattern on a coloured ground is developed, in consequence of the acid mixed with the gum liberating the chlorine, and destroying the colour in those parts upon which the pattern was printed. The other parts of the cloth are not sensibly affected.

The property of bleaching is due to the great affinity of chlorine for hydrogen; it decomposes vegetable and animal substances, forming with them colourless compounds containing chlorine; in many cases the

bleaching effect is no doubt due to the liberation of oxygen from water, the presence of which is essential :—



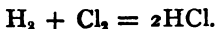
The *nascent* oxygen acts on the colouring matter, and forms a colourless compound with it.

Chlorine no doubt owes its potent disinfecting and deodorizing effects to the same properties.

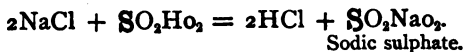
Hydrochloric Acid—HCl.

Molecular wt. = 36·5. Molecular volume, normal. 1 litre weighs 18·25 criths.

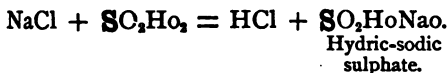
Preparation.—As already seen, this acid may be prepared by exploding a mixture of equal volumes of chlorine and hydrogen, no alteration of volume taking place :—



Hydrochloric acid gas is commonly prepared by heating in a properly arranged flask a mixture of common salt, a little water, and sulphuric acid. It must be collected by displacement, or over mercury. A solution of this gas in water is the acid usually known as muriatic or hydrochloric acid. It may be prepared by mixing equal weights of common salt and sulphuric acid in a flask, and applying heat; the gas, after being purified by passing it through a wash-bottle, is conducted from thence into distilled water, by which the gas is absorbed. The reaction is easily understood :—



This reaction only takes place when a high temperature is employed. In a glass vessel the following *takes place* :—

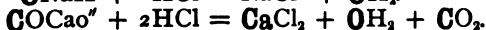
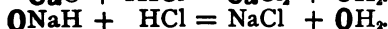
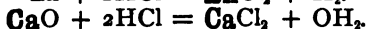


Hydrochloric acid is made on the large scale in iron retorts; the product is impure, containing ferric chloride, sodic chloride, arsenious chloride, sulphuric and sulphurous acids, and chlorine. This crude acid is called muriatic acid, or spirit of salt, and is largely used as a solvent for tin for the use of the dyer and calico-printer. Hydrochloric acid is also a large by-product in the manufacture of soda ash.

Properties.—It is a colourless gas, fuming when in contact with the atmosphere, and is very soluble in water. At 15° C. water absorbs 458 times its bulk, and has then a sp. gr. of 1.21. The gas contains equal volumes of hydrogen and chlorine, which may be proved as follows:—

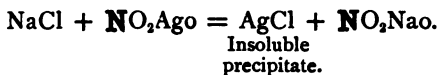
- (a) *By Synthesis*: 1. One volume of hydrogen and one volume of chlorine exploded yield 2 volumes of hydrochloric acid.
- (b) *By Analysis*: 2. A volume of hydrochloric acid in which metallic potassium is made to burn is reduced to half its bulk, and the residue is hydrogen.
3. Solution of HCl when decomposed by the galvanic current, after the lapse of some time, yields equal volumes of hydrogen and chlorine.

By the action of metals, oxides, hydrates, &c., on hydrochloric acid, chlorides are obtained, thus:—



A mixture of hydrochloric and nitric acid is called *aqua regia*. This substance is a powerful solvent.

Test for HCl.—A solution of NO_2Ago , added to a solution containing HCl, or a chloride, will give a white curdy precipitate, which is insoluble in NO_2Ho , but soluble in AmHo ; *e. g.*,—



DIAD ELEMENTS.

OXYGEN— O_2 .

Atomic weight and sp. gr. = 16. Molecular weight, 32. Molecular volume, normal. 1 litre weighs 16 criths. Atomicity, II.

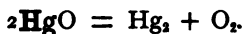
Oxygen gas was discovered by Priestley in 1774, who called it *dephlogisticated air*. It was also discovered about the same time by Scheele, a Swedish chemist, who called it *empyreal air* and *vital air*. The term oxygen was given to this gas by Lavoisier some time after its discovery.

Occurrence in Nature.—This element is largely distributed throughout nature, both in the organic and inorganic kingdoms. It constitutes eight parts by weight in every nine of water, which covers three-fourths of the globe. One-third by weight of the solid crust of the globe is oxygen, as will be seen when we consider the vast quantities of silica, lime, and alumina of which it is composed.

The atmosphere is composed by weight of 23 parts of oxygen, and 77 parts of nitrogen. By volume it contains about 79 parts of nitrogen, and 21 parts of oxygen.

Preparation.—Oxygen may be prepared in a variety of ways:—

1. By exposing the red oxide of mercury to heat in a small glass retort or hard glass test tube. In this substance the affinity which holds the oxygen to the mercury is so feeble, that exposure to heat is sufficient to cause a separation into oxygen gas and metallic mercury. The mercury collects in small globules in the cold part of the retort, and the oxygen passes over as a gas :—



The chief interest connected with this method is that it was the one employed by Priestley: it is seldom adopted by chemists, as it is too expensive. The experiment here described is more instructive as an excellent case of the resolution by simple means of a compound body into its constituents, than valuable as a source of oxygen.

2. It may also be prepared by exposing manganic oxide (black oxide of manganese) MnO_2 to a red heat, in an iron bottle or retort :—

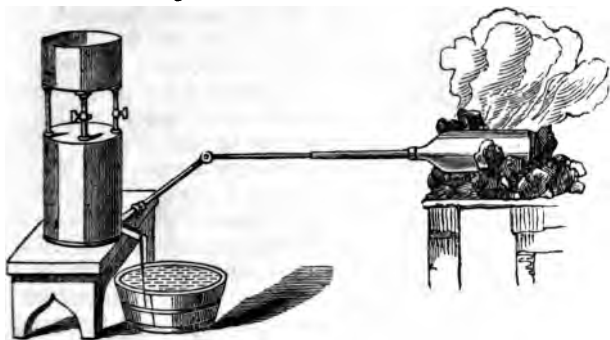


FIG. 4.
F

In this process one-third of the oxygen is obtained. This method is sometimes adopted when large quantities of oxygen are required, but the oxygen is seldom pure. (See *Fig. 4*.)

3. Oxygen may also be prepared by heating in a glass retort a mixture of manganic oxide and sulphuric acid. These materials should be well mixed, so that no dry place appears in that part of the retort where the materials are placed. If this is not attended to, fracture of the retort is likely to take place. The decomposition is easily illustrated :—

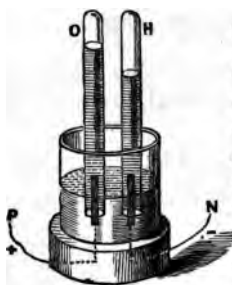
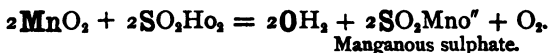


FIG. 5.

4. Oxygen is also prepared by the decomposition of water by voltaic electricity. (See *Fig. 5*.) This is interesting as determining the composition of water, the hydrogen being liberated at the negative electrode, and the oxygen at the positive, in the proportion of double the volume of hydrogen to that of oxygen, which is the proportion in which these gases combine by volume to form water.

5. The usual method of preparing oxygen is by heating in a retort a mixture of equal parts of manganic oxide and potassic chlorate (chlorate of potash), which should be previously well dried in a capsule. (See *Fig. 6*.) The manganic oxide in this case undergoes no change, but the gas is given off at a much lower temperature than when the chlorate is used alone. In the preparation of gases the first part is a mixture of air, and

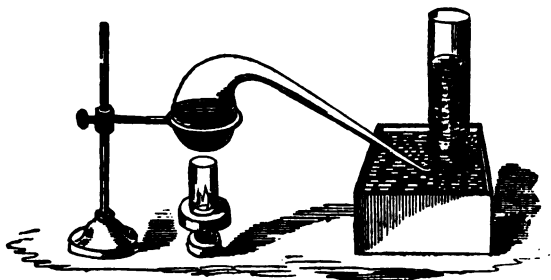
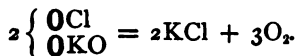


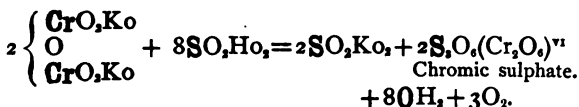
FIG. 6.

should always be allowed to escape. Potassic chlorate is composed of 1 atom of potassium, 1 of chlorine, and 3 of oxygen; on the application of heat the whole of the oxygen is given off:—

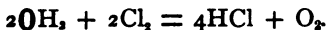


Potassic chlorate.

6. Oxygen can be obtained by heating a mixture of potassic bichromate and sulphuric acid in a retort or flask.

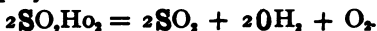


7. If a mixture of steam and chlorine be passed through a red-hot porcelain tube, the chlorine unites with the hydrogen of the water, and oxygen is liberated thus:—



8. Oxygen can be produced on a large scale by dropping sulphuric acid into a red-hot platinum

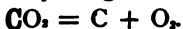
or porcelain tube; the sulphuric acid molecule broken up by the intense heat as under :—



The sulphurous anhydride is absorbed by suitable means, and the oxygen passed into a gasholder.

Many other processes for making oxygen have from time to time been proposed, but as yet they have no importance.

Oxygen is liberated on the grand scale in nature during the decomposition, through the agency of sunlight, of carbonic anhydride by the green leaves of plants :



Properties.—Oxygen at all observed temperatures is a transparent, colourless, inodorous, and tasteless gas. It is not combustible—that is, it will not burn—but it is a powerful supporter of the burning of other bodies. It has no acid nor alkaline reaction, although it enters into the composition of all oxyacids and alkalies. Bodies which burn in air, burn with increased brilliancy in pure oxygen. A strip of wood, if only a spark remain, is instantly rekindled when plunged into a jar of this gas. Small iron wire (binding wire is the best for the purpose) twisted into a spiral like a corkscrew, with the end dipping into sulphur, and ignited, burns with beautiful light



FIG. 7

sparks. (See *Fig. 7*.) Phosphorus burns with a white light of great brilliancy; sulphur, with a blue light; and charcoal burns with brilliant scintillations.

In all these cases of combustion the products are oxides of the burning bodies. When iron wire is burned the product is magnetic oxide

Fe_2O_3 : the burning phosphorus produces phosphoric anhydride, P_2O_5 , in solid white flakes, which dissolve in the water: sulphurous anhydride gas, SO_2 , is produced from the sulphur, and carbonic anhydride gas, CO_2 , from the burning charcoal. Both the SO_2 and the CO_2 dissolve partly in the water. In all these cases chemical combination takes place between the oxygen and the burning body; and the increase in weight of the body is exactly the same as the weight of oxygen consumed. All the common cases of combustion which take place in air give precisely the same result as those which take place in oxygen. The action in pure oxygen is more energetic, owing to the absence of nitrogen. In the atmosphere these changes take place in a more subdued manner. The respiration of animals is, in effect, the same as common combustion. The substances in the blood burn away slowly by the aid of the oxygen introduced into the system. An ounce of iron rusting in the air produces just the same amount of heat as if it had been burnt like the wire in oxygen. This slow combustion, unattended by light, often extends over several years, while the same result could be produced by pure oxygen (assisted at first by heat) in a few seconds.

The decay of animal and vegetable substances is a process of slow oxidation. The offensive impurities of the air and water are destroyed in a great degree by a slow process of burning. The lungs of land animals, and the gills of fish, are adapted to absorb oxygen, the animal from the air, and the fish from the dissolved oxygen of the water. An animal confined in a given bulk of air dies as soon as the oxygen is consumed; but if confined in the same bulk of oxygen, the circulation quickens, and fever and death are the results,—not, however, as in the previous case,

from deprivation of oxygen, but from an excess of that body, causing the animal to live *too quickly*. Such is a brief outline of the relation of oxygen to animal life. Its action seems destructive, yet it is the sustainer of life, the mainspring of all vital action. Oxygen may be distinguished from every other gas, except nitrous oxide, by plunging into it a taper which has just been blown out; if the smallest part is incandescent it immediately bursts into flame. Oxygen gives red fumes when mixed with nitric oxide, which nitrous oxide does not.

Ozone—Allotropic oxygen— O_3 .

Molecular weight, 48. Molecular volume, normal. 1 litre weighs 24 criths.

This remarkable gas has been the subject of many researches, especially by Schonbein, of Basle, who gave it the name it bears (from $o\zeta\omega$, I smell), on account of its peculiar odour.

Preparation.—1. If a clean piece of phosphorus be suspended in a bottle filled with moist air, the oxygen in the air is quickly converted into ozone, which may be recognised by the starch test described below.

2. By acting on potassic permanganate with strong sulphuric acid, oxygen is given off in the form of ozone.

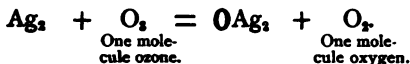
3. The oxygen liberated from water by galvanic decomposition is partly in the form of ozone.

4. Oxygen is partially converted into ozone when it is passed through a tube containing platinum terminals, between which there is an electric brush produced by means of an induction coil.

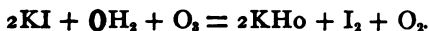
Ozone is also produced by the oxidation of ether,

oil of turpentine, and other essential oils, and Siemens has prepared it by electric induction. The whole of the oxygen cannot, by any known process, be converted into ozone.

Properties.—When heated, ozone is transformed into ordinary oxygen with increase of its volume. It possesses bleaching and disinfecting properties, and hence probably performs useful service in the economy of nature, as it is supposed to exist in the atmosphere. It is an extremely powerful oxidizing agent; it corrodes cork, and rapidly oxidizes iron, copper, and even silver and mercury. It is absorbed by the essences of turpentine and cinnamon. When it oxidizes a substance, it does not diminish in bulk; this is probably to be accounted for by assuming that only one of the atoms in the molecule of ozone, O_3 , is employed in oxidizing, and the other two remain to form a molecule of ordinary oxygen, which will occupy the same bulk as the ozone itself: thus,—



Test.—A strip of paper moistened with a mixture of starch paste and solution of potassic iodide is turned blue by ozone (see test for iodine):—



The blue substance is a compound of iodine and starch. This test is far from being a satisfactory one, as the paper is turned blue by other substances, especially by certain oxides of nitrogen, which very probably exist in the air in minute quantities: hence the existence of ozone in the air is at the best problematical.

Water—OH₂.

Molecular weight = 18. Molecular volume, normal. 1 litre of water vapour weighs 9 criths. Boils at 100° C.

The composition of water was first discovered by Mr. Cavendish, but its exact composition by weight and volume has occupied the attention of chemists for some years. There are two methods of determining the composition of any compound body: these are *analysis*, by which the compound is resolved into its constituents; and *synthesis*, by which the elements or constituents are made to unite to produce the compound. Both these methods have been brought to bear on the determination of the proportions of oxygen and hydrogen in water.

Analysis.—The most elegant illustration of the analysis of water is its decomposition by voltaic electricity (see p. 66). This experiment proves that water is composed of two volumes of hydrogen united to one volume of oxygen. Methods 1, 2, and 6, for preparing hydrogen, are also processes for determining the composition of water by analysis.

Synthesis.—When a mixture of exactly two volumes of hydrogen and one volume of oxygen is exploded in a strong glass tube standing over mercury, the whole of the mixture becomes water, whereas any proportions varying from these leave an excess of oxygen or hydrogen, as the case may be. The following is another synthetical mode:—Dry hydrogen is passed through a red-hot tube containing dry cupric oxide; the water vapour produced is carefully condensed and weighed; the cupric oxide is also weighed, both before and after the operation: the loss of weight of the cupric oxide is always found to be in proportion to the weight of water obtained as 8 : 9 :—.



In this equation the loss of weight of $2\text{CuO} = 32$, and amount of water formed $= 36$; and—

As $32 : 36 :: 16 : 18$;

Oxygen. Water. Oxygen. Water.

therefore, every sixteen parts by weight of oxygen unite with two parts by weight of hydrogen to form eighteen parts by weight of water.

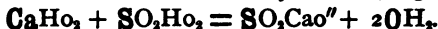
Properties.—Water, when pure, is colourless, except when viewed in a large mass, when it appears of a beautiful blue colour. It is inodorous, tasteless, and transparent. It attains its maximum density at 4°C. ; it boils under ordinary atmospheric pressure at 100° . It evaporates at all temperatures. It is 815 times heavier than air; an imperial gallon weighs 10 lbs. avoirdupois. A cubic metre of distilled water at 4°C. weighs 1,000 kilogrammes, and a litre weighs 1000 grammes. It is compressible in a very slight degree. The specific gravity of water vapour, when compared with hydrogen at the same temperature and pressure, is $\frac{2 + 16}{2} = 9$.

Water never occurs in nature perfectly pure. Filtration through sand will remove suspended impurities, and distillation will free the liquid from those dissolved. The solvent properties of water are far greater than those of any other liquid. Many salts are soluble in water, the solubility increasing with an increase of temperature, and the solution deposits crystals as it cools. Common salt and some of the salts of calcium are, however, exceptions to this general rule. (See p. 45.)

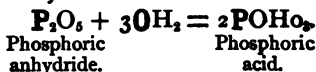
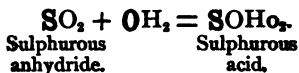
Water dissolves most of the gases, although in very unequal quantities. Hydrogen, oxygen, and common air are absorbed to a small extent, while ammonia and hydrochloric acid gases are dissolved to a very great

extent; between these extremes we have sulphuretted hydrogen, chlorine, carbonic anhydride, and many other gases. The colder the water, the more gas is dissolved; and on boiling they are partly or wholly liberated.

In addition to the formation of water by direct combination of hydrogen and oxygen, it is liberated as a secondary product in many chemical reactions; thus we have already alluded to the elimination of water when a base is acted on by an acid, *e. g.*,—



Water plays a very important part in many chemical reactions: thus it transforms anhydrides into acids:—



It also converts metallic oxides into hydrates, as in the slaking of lime and baryta, and it enters into molecular combination with many salts as water of crystallization, to which allusion has already been made.

NATURAL WATERS.

Rain water contains air and the gaseous impurities of the atmosphere through which it has fallen.

Spring water varies with the composition of the strata through which it has passed. Its commonest impurities are calcic and magnesian carbonates and sulphates, and sodic and potassic chlorides. Spring water is said to be *calcareous* when it contains a considerable amount of calcic salts, and *mineral* when sufficient inorganic materials are present to give it a taste. It is called *chalybeate* when containing iron

compounds, *effervescent* when it evolves gas freely, *sulphureous* when it contains sulphuretted hydrogen in solution, and *saline* when considerable quantities of salts are held in solution, such as magnesian and sodic sulphates.

River water is frequently contaminated with town sewage, manure drainage from land, vegetable matter in solution, and numerous impurities in suspension. It is therefore not so well fitted for domestic purposes as spring water, as organic matter is much more detrimental to health than mineral matter. The *kind* of organic impurity is of more importance than the quantity, as decomposing animal matters are more likely to be prejudicial to health than vegetable substances.

Sea water contains a variety of salts in solution, sodic chloride being the principal one. Magnesian chloride, sulphate, and bromide, and calcic carbonate and sulphate are also present, and traces of iodine and ammonia.

Water for domestic purposes should be bright and clear, and as free as possible from organic impurities. It should not destroy the colour imparted to it by adding a few drops of *Cond's fluid*, nor should it leave much residue when a quart of it is evaporated to dryness in a small porcelain dish; the dry residue should not give off red fumes or the smell of burning hair when heated to redness. The water should have no taste, and should give a lather pretty readily with soap. "We are at present very much in the dark with regard to the sanitary aspect of the amount of solids existing in water. Whether a water having an exceptionally small amount of solid contents is specially salubrious remains to be ascertained. A very large quantity of fixed matter is certainly unwholesome. To take an extreme case, sea water is absolutely non-

potable. But whether the 21 grains per gallon in London water, and whether double that amount would do the smallest damage to the health of persons who should drink such water, is an open question.* Water is freed from dissolved organic impurities by using animal charcoal for the filter.

Hardness and Softness.—These terms are applied to water according as it produces a lather with difficulty or easily with soap. The hardness arises from the presence of calcic and magnesian salts, which destroy the soap, and it is always estimated in the degrees of Dr. Clark, as given below; the number of grains of calcic carbonate, or its equivalent of other calcic or magnesian salts, giving the number of degrees of hardness: thus Thames water above London contains 15 grains of calcic carbonate per gallon; it is therefore of 15 degrees of hardness.

The degree of hardness is ascertained by means of Dr. Clark's soap test, which is made by dissolving curd soap in rectified spirit, and making it of such a strength that 32 decems (a decem = 10 water grains) will produce a lather when added to 1,000 grains (100 decems) of water, prepared by dissolving 16 grains of calcic carbonate† in a gallon of distilled water. Any sample of water is tested by pouring the soap solution from a decem burette into a bottle containing 1,000 grains of the water to be tested, shaking the bottle from time to time, and continuing to add the soap solution until a lather is at last obtained, which remains unbroken all over the surface of the water for

* Wanklyn and Chapman on "Water Analysis."

† 27.5 grains of calcic sulphate may be substituted with advantage. If the carbonate be used it must first be dissolved in a flask with pure hydrochloric acid, and the solution then evaporated cautiously to dryness.

five minutes. The degree of hardness is then calculated by Dr. Clark's table as under :—

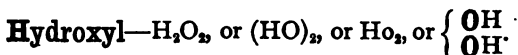
Degree of hardness.	Soap test decem measures required.	Differences as for the next degree of hardness.
0 . .	1'4 . .	1'8
1 . .	3'2 . .	2'2
2 . .	5'4 . .	2'2
3 . .	7'6 . .	2'0
4 . .	9'6 . .	2'0
5 . .	11'6 . .	2'0
6 . .	13'6 . .	2'0
7 . .	15'6 . .	1'9
8 . .	17'5 . .	1'9
9 . .	19'4 . .	1'9
10 . .	21'3 . .	1'8
11 . .	23'1 . .	1'8
12 . .	24'9 . .	1'8
13 . .	26'7 . .	1'8
14 . .	28'5 . .	1'8
15 . .	30'3 . .	1'7
16 . .	32 . .	

Thus a sample of water, of which 1,000 grains require 15'6 decems of the solution of soap to be added before a lather is formed, is of 7 degrees of hardness. Water which exhibits 7 or more degrees of hardness is said to be *hard* water; if below 7 degrees it is regarded as *soft* water. Water which is over 16 degrees of hardness is too hard for ordinary purposes.

Calcic and magnesian carbonates are almost insoluble in pure water, but they are freely dissolved by carbonic acid, which is usually contained in water. These carbonates give hardness to water, but they may be removed in a great measure by boiling the water, or by adding lime to it: thus,—



The calcic carbonate already dissolved in the water, together with that formed by the action of the lime on the dissolved carbonic acid, separate from the water and deposit. As calcic carbonate is therefore removeable, the hardness of the water containing it is said to be *temporary*. Water, however, which is rendered hard by having calcic sulphate in solution, is said to be *permanently* hard, as the calcium salt cannot be removed without introducing other objectionable substances.



Hydric peroxide, binoxide of hydrogen, oxygenated water.

This substance has attracted considerable attention recently on theoretical grounds, inasmuch as it is believed to be contained in a vast number of compounds, and to play a very important part in their constitution, and in the chemical changes which they undergo.

It differs from water by having a second atom of oxygen in its molecule; this difference will be best seen from the graphic formulæ of the two molecules:—



Molecule of water. Molecule of hydroxyl.

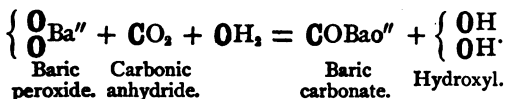
Water may, therefore, with propriety be called hydroxylic hydride, and the molecule of hydroxyl, hydroxylic hydroxide.

The molecule of hydroxyl is made up of two atoms of the monad compound radical Ho' , $\text{H}-\text{O}-$ and these compound atoms are found to be present in

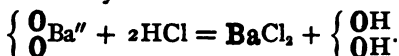
all oxy-acids, hydrates, acid salts, and in multitudes of other compounds. For numerous examples of its occurrence the student is referred to the table of salts, p. 33 *et seq.*

Preparation.—Hydroxyl is somewhat difficult to make; the following are the processes usually employed:—

1. Baric peroxide is suspended in ice-cold water, and carbonic anhydride is passed through the water for some time; the containing vessel should be surrounded by ice. The hydroxyl is produced by the following reaction:—



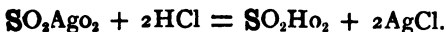
2. Baric peroxide is dissolved in hydrochloric acid, carefully cooled by ice:—



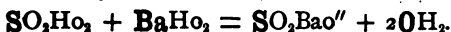
The barium is precipitated by cautiously adding sulphuric acid:—



The chlorine of the hydrochloric acid is then removed by adding solution of argentic sulphate:—



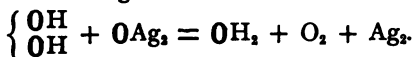
And, lastly, the sulphuric acid is precipitated by the addition of baryta water:—



In all the above stages the insoluble precipitates will require to be filtered off; the last fluid will contain nothing but hydroxyl and water, the latter of which

may be removed by placing it under an air-pump, and continuously exhausting until the fluid has acquired the sp. gr. of 1.45.

Properties.—It is a colourless, transparent, odourless, syrupy liquid, possessing powerful bleaching properties. It is very prone to decomposition: it effervesces with the least elevation of temperature, giving off oxygen gas: when raised to 100° it explodes. It is freely soluble in water, and in this state is not liable to decompose. It has powerful oxidizing properties. It converts plumbic sulphide, PbS , into plumbic sulphate, $\text{SO}_4\text{PbO}''$, which property is turned to account in the restoration of oil paintings which have become blackened by the conversion of the lead into sulphide. Its most remarkable property is its power to reduce argentic oxide to the metallic state

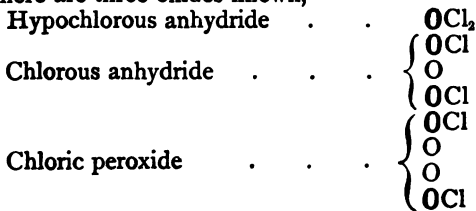


This peculiar reaction gives considerable support to the assumption that elementary bodies, when free, consist of molecules in which two atoms are combined (See Molecules, p. 8.)

Oxides and Oxy-acids of Chlorine.

These compounds can only be obtained by indirect means.

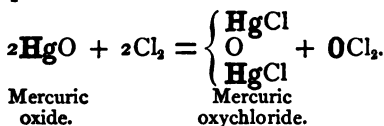
There are three oxides known,—



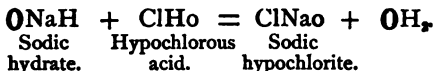
And four oxy-acids,—

Hypochlorous acid	.	.	.	.	ClHo
Chlorous acid	.	.	.	.	OClHo
Chloric acid	.	.	.	.	{ OCl
					{ OHo
Perchloric acid	.	.	.	.	{ OCl
					{ O
					{ OHo

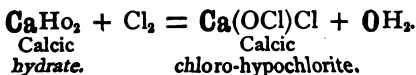
Hypochlorous anhydride, OCl_2 , is prepared by passing dry chlorine through a tube containing mercuric oxide, produced by precipitation and subsequent exposure to a strong heat. It is a pale yellow gas, having a peculiar odour distinct from that of chlorine.



The gas is decomposed by water, forming *hypochlorous acid*, ClHo , which yields hypochlorites when acted on by metallic oxides or hydrates, thus:—

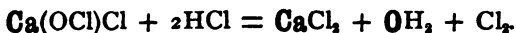


The substance called *bleaching powder* was formerly thought to be a mixture of calcic chloride and calcic hypochlorite; it does not appear, however, to contain calcic chloride. It is made by passing chlorine gas into a low room, on the floor of which a layer of lime is placed, until no more gas is absorbed. The reaction seems to be as follows:—



82 THE ELEMENTS OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY.

The calcic chloro-hypochlorite is known in commerce under the names of *bleaching powder* and *chloride of lime*. Acids liberate free chlorine from it, thus :—

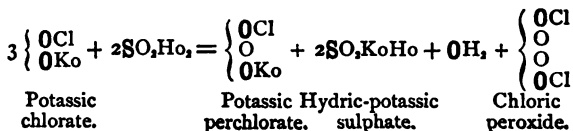


Chlorous anhydride, $\left\{ \begin{array}{c} \text{OCl} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{OCl} \end{array} \right.$, is prepared by heat-

ing in a flask a mixture of potassic chlorate, arsenious acid, and nitric acid. The flask must be filled to the neck and heated in a water bath. The reaction is somewhat complicated. Chlorous anhydride is a greenish yellow gas, which liquefies with extreme cold. It is decomposed by water, forming *chlorous acid*, OClHo , a greenish yellow liquid, having strong bleaching and oxidizing properties. With bases it forms chlorites.

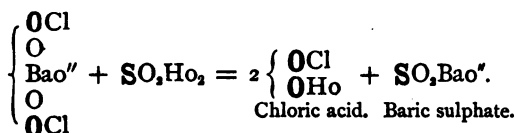
Chloric peroxide, $\left\{ \begin{array}{c} \text{OCl} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{OCl} \end{array} \right.$, is made by very cau-

tiously heating in a small glass retort a mixture of powdered potassic chlorate and sulphuric acid made into a paste. The retort is placed in warm water. The evolved gas explodes with great violence at a temperature below that of boiling water, and its preparation is always attended with danger. Chloric peroxide is a gas having a powerful odour, different from the preceding compounds :—



Chloric acid, $\begin{Bmatrix} \text{OCl} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{OHo} \end{Bmatrix}$, is obtained by adding

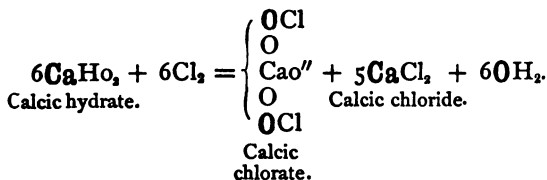
dilute sulphuric acid to a solution of baric chlorate so long as a precipitate separates. The solution contains chloric acid : it must not be filtered, but allowed to settle, and the liquid decanted from the insoluble baric sulphate :—



Baric chlorate.

The liquid may be concentrated by cautious evaporation. It is then a syrupy fluid, having extremely powerful oxidizing properties. It is readily decomposed.

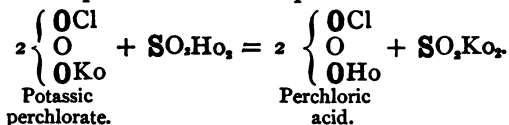
Chlorates may be made by passing chlorine gas through a solution of a hydrate : thus calcic chlorate is made by passing chlorine through boiling milk of lime :—



Potassic chlorate is obtained by the addition of potassic chloride to the above solution of calcic chlorate. The potassic chlorate is separated from the calcic chloride by crystallization.

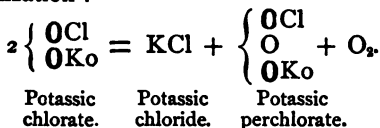
Perchloric acid, $\begin{Bmatrix} \text{OCl} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{OHo} \end{Bmatrix}$, is prepared by distilling

potassic perchlorate with sulphuric acid :—



Pure perchloric acid is a colourless liquid ; it soon becomes coloured, and after a few weeks decomposes with explosion. When brought in contact with charcoal or other organic substances it explodes with fearful violence. It should therefore only be made in small quantities, and then cautiously.

Potassic perchlorate is made by heating potassic chlorate until one-third of the oxygen has come off ; the substance then consists of a mixture of potassic chloride and perchlorate, which may be separated by crystallization :—



TRIAD ELEMENTS.

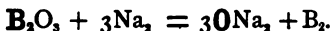
Boron—B₂

Atomic weight, 11. Probable molecular weight, 22.
Atomicity, III.

Occurrence in Nature.—Boron is found as an impure borate in the substance called *tinca*, from which borax is manufactured. Certain jets of steam which issue from the earth in Tuscany contain boric acid. Boron is only found in combination.

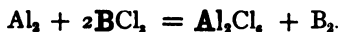
Preparation.—Like oxygen, boron is capable of assuming more forms than one; it can be obtained in three allotropic forms:—

Amorphous boron is obtained by heating boric anhydride with sodium:—



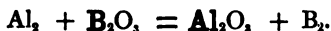
It is a brownish powder; heated in air it burns to boric anhydride.

Graphitoid boron is got when boric chloride is passed over fused aluminium:—



It crystallizes in thin opaque six-sided plates.

Diamond boron is made by fusing boric anhydride with aluminium:—



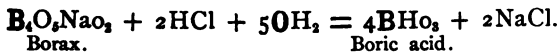
The crystals are in square octahedrons, of a brownish colour, and exceedingly hard, as they will scratch the ruby. Sp. gr., 2.68.

Boric anhydride, B_2O_3 , is obtained by fusing boric acid at a red heat:—



The anhydride is a glassy-looking substance.

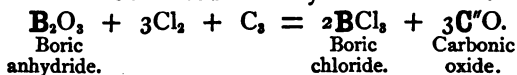
Boric acid, BHO_3 (boracic acid), is most readily obtained by adding hydrochloric acid to a hot solution of *borax*: as the liquid cools the boric acid separates in beautiful crystals. When cold the liquid may be decanted, and the crystals slightly washed with cold water:—



On raising a solution of boric acid to 100° C. it is

converted into metaboric acid, BOHo , with loss of a molecule of water.

Boric chloride, BCl_3 , is prepared by exposing to the action of dry chlorine at a very high temperature an intimate mixture of fused boric anhydride and charcoal:—



Borax, $\text{B}_4\text{O}_7\text{Na}_2\text{O}$, is an abnormal sodic borate; it is employed for soldering metals, forming the glazes for porcelain, and as a flux for examining metallic compounds before the blowpipe. A loop made of platinum wire is strongly heated and dipped into borax powder; a series of experiments can now be made. A salt of manganese heated in the outer flame of the blowpipe with the borax on the wire, gives a violet-coloured bead; cobalt, blue; chromium, green.

Boron, when heated, will burn in nitrogen gas forming therewith boric nitride, BN .

TETRAD ELEMENTS.

Carbon—C.

Atomic weight, 12. Atomicity, IV. (sometimes reduced to II.).

Occurrence in Nature.—This element, in one state or another, has been known from the earliest time. It occurs in nature as the *diamond*, and *graphite* or *black-lead*. *Charcoal*, *coke*, *bone-black*, *soot*, and *lamp-black* are artificial varieties of carbon. In combination with oxygen as carbonic anhydride, CO_2 , it exists in the atmosphere, and is often found dissolved in spring water. Its acid, in union with calcium, magnesium, &c., as carbonates, forms rocks which constitute a considerable portion of the crust of the globe. In combination with hydrogen, oxygen, and nitrogen, it enters largely into the composition

of all animal and vegetable substances. *Coal* consists mainly of carbon,—and some varieties, as *anthracite*, almost entirely of it.

Preparation and Properties. — Charcoal is obtained by exposing animal or vegetable substances to the action of heat, carefully excluding the atmosphere during the operation. This process is now usually performed in large iron retorts, somewhat similar to those which are used for making *coal gas*. The specific gravity of the charcoal varies with the wood from which it is manufactured.


Charcoal is very combustible, and is extensively used on the Continent for fuel. When perfectly pure it burns without flame. It is a very indestructible and unchangeable substance. Wooden piles driven into the earth are usually charred to prevent decay. Charcoal has the power of condensing in its pores different gases. It has been found to absorb 90 times its bulk of ammonia, 55 of sulphuretted hydrogen, 35 of carbonic anhydride, and $9\frac{1}{4}$ of oxygen. The absorbed gases are condensed within the pores of the charcoal, and those which are combustible are burnt up by the oxygen which is also present. In this manner charcoal acts as an oxidizer, and it is in virtue of this property that it is a deodorizer. Charcoal when newly prepared restores meat slightly tainted, either by being boiled with it or rubbed over it. It thus removes all offensive odours. Rats buried in powdered charcoal yielded no unpleasant effluvia when opened after three months. Water is purified by passing it through filters constructed of layers of charcoal and sand. Black crayons are made from the charcoal of the willow. The charcoal used in the manufacture of gunpowder is made from dog-wood or elder.

Ivory and bone black are varieties of charcoal which result from the heating of bones in a retort till all the volatile products are evolved. This bone-black, however, only contains about 10 per cent. of carbon. The remainder is chiefly calcic phosphate and carbonate. Ivory-black is used as ink in printing from copper and steel engravings. The preparation of bone-black is now an important branch of chemical manufacture, as it is largely used in sugar-refining, owing to its bleaching or decolourizing properties.

Lamp-black results from the imperfect combustion of tar, oil, or resin. The greater part of the carbon is carried off in a state of finely divided powder. When these particles come in contact with a cold body they form a deposit of carbon, which may be scraped off. This forms the lamp-black of commerce. The operation is performed with a limited supply of air in a high chimney, containing a number of plates, upon which the lamp-black collects like soot in our own chimneys.

Plumbago or *black-lead* was formerly thought to be a carbide of iron; it is, however, little else but carbon. Lead is never present in black-lead. Plumbago is used for the manufacture of pencils. That of Borrowdale in Cumberland was the best in the world, but the vein is now exhausted. Most of the ordinary pencils are manufactured from a paste made of powdered plumbago, crude antimony, and sulphur.

Diamonds are carbon in a crystallized state. They were formerly obtained in India and the island of Borneo, but for the last hundred years they have been brought from Brazil. If a diamond be burned in oxygen, the sole result is carbonic anhydride, the same as if a piece of charcoal had been burnt.



For diamonds of moderate size, and the same quality, the value is estimated in this manner:—The weight is given in carats. These carats are subdivided into halves, quarters, eighths, sixteenths, and thirty-second parts. If four diamonds weigh 1, 2, 3, and 4 carats each, their respective value would be as 1, 4, 9, and 16; their value is in the ratio of the squares of their respective weights. The Koh-i-Noor weighed 186 carats; since it has been recut it weighs $102\frac{13}{16}$ carats.

Carbon, like boron, assumes three allotropic forms; in the artificial varieties, such as charcoal and lamp-black, we have *amorphous* carbon. *Black-lead* or *graphite*, as it is sometimes called, is a crystallized form of carbon, the crystals being six-sided plates belonging to the rhombohedral system. *Gas carbon*, a very hard form of this variety of carbon, is deposited in the hottest part of gas retorts, and results from the partial decomposition of the coal gas when the retorts are made too hot; it forms the carbon element in Bunsen's form of galvanic battery. Graphite is also one of the constituents of cast iron. The other crystallized form of carbon is the *diamond*, the crystals of which belong to the regular system; carbon is therefore *dimorphous*,—that is, it assumes two crystalline forms.

COMPOUNDS OF CARBON AND OXYGEN.

There are two well-known compounds of oxygen and carbon—carbonic anhydride and carbonic oxide.

Carbonic anhydride, CO_2 , is an important constituent of the atmosphere, of which it forms $\frac{1}{2500}$ of its bulk in the open country; it is also present in all spring water; it is evolved from volcanoes, and is a constant product of respiration. It is the dreaded *choke-damp* of the miner. Fermenting liquids,

decaying animal and vegetable substances, and the combustion of coal, wood, and gas, are continual sources of carbonic anhydride.

The acid corresponding to CO_2 has the composition COHo_2 , but it has never yet been isolated, on account of its decomposition into OH_2 and CO_2 . Its salts, however, are well known, and are called carbonates; thus we have the two sodic carbonates, CONao_2 and COHoNao , and calcic carbonate, COCao'' .

Preparation.—Carbonic anhydride may be prepared *synthetically* by burning carbon in oxygen, or *analytically* by decomposing a carbonate. When carbon is burnt in oxygen no change of volume takes place, although there is an increase of weight; for one volume of hypothetical carbon vapour unites with *two* volumes of oxygen, yielding *two* volumes of carbonic anhydride: the sp. gr. of the gas will therefore be $\frac{12 + (16 \times 2)}{2} = 22$; that is, one volume of this gas

weighs 22 times as much as the same volume of hydrogen.

Any carbonate yields carbonic acid when treated with any of the stronger acids. We use for this purpose hydrochloric acid and pieces of marble (calcic carbonate). The decomposition is as follows:—



Calcic carbonate.

Calcic chloride.

Properties.—At the ordinary temperature and pressure it is a transparent and colourless gas, having a slightly acid taste and smell; under a pressure of about sixty atmospheres it may be liquefied.

Carbonic anhydride is heavier than common air, it may be poured from one vessel to another. A soap-bubble of atmospheric air will float on the surface of

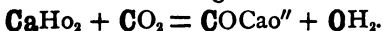
a jar of carbonic anhydride. It is not a supporter of combustion or respiration, nor is it combustible. Heated potassium or sodium, or previously ignited magnesium, will, however, burn in carbonic anhydride, the carbon being deposited as a black mass :—



It extinguishes flame,—not for the same reason as nitrogen, by excluding oxygen ; for if we mix one volume of oxygen with four of carbonic anhydride, it does not support combustion, although the quantity of oxygen is as great as in common air. If a living animal be immersed in an atmosphere of nitrogen, it dies the same as if it were immersed in water. The nitrogen kills by suffocation ; carbonic anhydride kills by poisoning : all the other conditions of life may be present, but the inhalation of this gas produces death. In winter, on the Continent, people burn charcoal in braziers,—a most unhealthy and dangerous practice where there is not a proper exit for the carbonic anhydride produced.

A solution of carbonic anhydride reddens litmus. Carbonic acid is a dibasic acid, giving rise to two classes of salts, in one of which half the hydrogen of the acid, and in the other the whole of it, is replaced by a metal or radical ; thus we have hydric-potassic carbonate, COHoKo , and potassic carbonate, COKo_2 , the original acid being COHo_2 .

Tests.—Carbonic anhydride is expelled from carbonates on the addition of a strong acid : the gas passed into calcic hydrate (lime water) gives a white precipitate of calcic carbonate (*chalk*), which re-dissolves with an excess of the gas :—

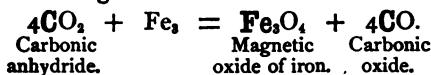


The same effect is produced when the breath is blown

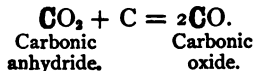
through lime water by means of a glass tube. The carbonic anhydride in the breath unites with the lime.

Carbonic Oxide, C'O.—The blue lambent flame sometimes seen on the top of brick-kilns and coke-ovens, and in our own fireplaces, is due to the combustion of carbonic oxide. This compound contains one atom less of oxygen than carbonic anhydride, and the carbon is consequently here a diad.

Preparation.—1. It may be prepared by passing carbonic anhydride through a red-hot iron tube filled with iron borings:—



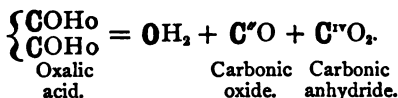
2. It may also be obtained by passing carbonic anhydride through a red-hot porcelain tube filled with charcoal:—



A similar change to this takes place in charcoal and coke fires: at the bottom of the fire the charcoal combines with the oxygen, forming carbonic anhydride; it passes through the red-hot part of the fire, and is converted into carbonic oxide, CO, and burns at the surface with a blue flame, being again changed into carbonic anhydride. A low temperature favours the production of this compound.

3. Carbonic oxide is generally prepared by heating sulphuric acid with oxalic acid. As soon as the temperature is sufficiently raised, the gas comes off rapidly. The decomposition which takes place may be explained thus:—Sulphuric acid is a powerful desiccating compound, and destroys many organic compounds by abstracting the elements of water; in

this case, at a boiling temperature, it withdraws a molecule of water from the oxalic acid, leaving C_2O_3 , which cannot exist as such, but breaks up into a mixture of carbonic oxide, CO , and carbonic anhydride, CO_2 . By passing the gases through a solution of caustic potash, the carbonic anhydride is absorbed, and the carbonic oxide, CO , passes over, and may be collected at the pneumatic trough in the usual way.



Carbonic oxide may be obtained by many other processes : thus it is formed when carbon burns in a limited supply of air, when formic acid or a formiate is heated with sulphuric acid, when potassic ferrocyanide is heated with sulphuric acid, or by heating iron, zinc, or carbon with a carbonate.

Properties.—This gas is transparent, colourless, tasteless, and inodorous ; it is slightly lighter than common air. Its sp. gr. is $\frac{12 + 16}{2} = 14$. It is highly combustible, but does not support either combustion or respiration. It burns, in air or oxygen, with a blue lambent flame, becoming carbonic anhydride. Dumas has shown that this gas is a hundred times more poisonous than carbonic anhydride, a fact which till lately was unknown. It acts as a reducing agent at high temperatures in many metallurgical operations.

The compounds of carbon with hydrogen, chlorine, and nitrogen, belong to organic chemistry.

PENTAD ELEMENTS.

Nitrogen—N₂.

Atomic weight and sp. gr. = 14. Molecular weight = 28. Molecular volume normal. 1 litre weighs 14 criths. Atomicity V. (frequently III., sometimes I.).

Occurrence in Nature.—Nitrogen forms by volume about 4-5ths of the atmosphere, and enters into a variety of combinations. It exists in combination in the vegetable kingdom, forming either nutritious food like gluten, useful medicines like quinine, or violent poisons like prussic acid, strychnia, and nicotine. It is a constituent of muscular tissue to the extent of about 17 per cent. In the mineral kingdom it is contained in coal, and in potassic and sodic nitrates.

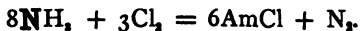


FIG. 8.

Nitrogen may be prepared,—

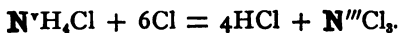
(1.) By burning a small piece of phosphorus in a confined portion of common air under a gas jar standing over water, by which phosphoric anhydride is produced, and the nitrogen liberated. The white solid flakes of phosphoric anhydride are dissolved in the water over which the jar is placed. (See *Fig. 8*.) It must stand till it becomes clear. The water will rise up in the jar to the extent of about 1-5th, and will thus replace the oxygen which is burnt out.

(2.) By passing chlorine through a solution of ammonia :—



The HCl thus formed unites with the excess of ammonia, forming NH_4Cl (ammonic chloride). Great *care must be taken* in this experiment to keep a large

excess of ammonia, or the excess of chlorine will act on the ammoniac chloride thus :—

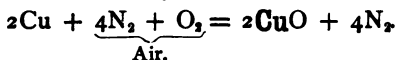


Nitrous chloride.

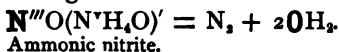
This nitrous chloride is a terribly explosive and dangerous compound.

(3.) By mixing iron filings and sulphur with water, and allowing the mixture to remain under a gas jar for twenty-four hours. The oxygen of the atmosphere is absorbed and nitrogen only remains.

(4.) Nitrogen can also be obtained from the atmosphere by passing air through a hard glass tube containing finely-divided copper heated to redness. The copper takes up the oxygen, but the nitrogen passes forward and may be collected :—



(5.) By heating ammoniac nitrite :—



Ammoniac nitrite.

Properties.—Nitrogen is a permanent gas, having neither colour, taste, nor smell. It is slightly lighter than air. It is not poisonous, but yet will not support respiration. It will not burn unless under exceptional circumstances, nor yet will it support combustion. It is a remarkably inactive body, but many of its compounds have very active and striking qualities. It is estimated that six tons of air pass through a *blast-furnace* every hour. While the oxygen is most active in forming new compounds the nitrogen escapes unchanged. Its chief function is to modify the violent action of the oxygen, and render the atmosphere *suitable to the wants of life*.

The atmosphere, which is the great storehouse of nitrogen, is composed of a mixture of nitrogen and oxygen, with variable proportions of carbonic anhydride, aqueous vapour, and traces of ammonia, &c.

The analysis of air may be effected in the following manner:—Introduce, by means of a wire, into a graduated tube standing over water, a piece of phosphorus. The known quantity of air can be determined by observing the water point in the graduated tube. The arrangement should now be left for twenty-four hours. The whole of the oxygen will be absorbed by slow combination with the phosphorus. The remaining gas may now be read off, which is nitrogen. Another plan is to mix air with excess of hydrogen in a graduated tube called a *eudiometer*, and explode by an electric spark; the hydrogen and oxygen combine, forming water, which condenses, and the remaining volume of gases is read off: the loss of bulk is due to the whole of the oxygen, *plus* twice as much hydrogen; and therefore the actual amount of oxygen can be ascertained by taking one-third of the loss experienced by the mixed gases during the explosion. (*See paragraph on the composition of gases.*) The amount of oxygen may also be ascertained by the process given under the fourth mode of making nitrogen. The amount of moisture is ascertained by instruments called *hygrometers*, and the carbonic anhydride, by passing a known quantity of dry air through a bulb tube containing potassic hydrate, the tube being weighed both before and after the operation. The increase in weight gives the carbonic anhydride.

The following is the average per-centage composition of the atmosphere by volume :*—

* Miller's Chemistry, vol. ii.

Nitrogen	.	.	.	.	.	77.95
Oxygen	.	.	.	.	.	20.61
Aqueous vapour (variable)	.	.	.	.	.	1.4
Carbonic anhydride	.	.	.	.	.	.04
Nitric acid	}	.	.	.	.	traces
Ammonia						
Marsh gas						
Sulphuretted hydrogen	}	.	.	.	.	near towns traces
Sulphurous anhydride						
						100.00

When freed from moisture and carbonic anhydride, the following is its per-centage composition :—

	By weight.	By volume.
Nitrogen	76.9	79.1
Oxygen	23.1	20.9
	100	100

We have already seen that animals withdraw oxygen from the atmosphere and pass into it carbonic anhydride ; on the other hand, plants remove carbonic anhydride from it by means of their leaves, and exhale oxygen. Thus the composition of the atmosphere is beautifully balanced, and it never varies in the open country.

That the atmosphere is a mixture and not a compound is proved (1) by the fact that its density is the same as a mixture of the two gases in the same proportions as they are contained in the atmosphere, and (2) the mixture has all the properties of atmospheric air.

Oxides and Oxy-acids of Nitrogen.

We are acquainted with five distinct compounds of

98 THE ELEMENTS OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY.

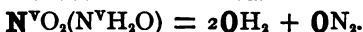
nitrogen with oxygen ; two of them, being anhydrides, form acids by combining with water :—

Nitrous oxide . . .	ON,
Nitric oxide . . .	$\begin{cases} \text{NO} \\ \text{NO} \end{cases}$
Nitrous anhydride . . .	$\begin{cases} \text{NO} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{NO} \end{cases}$
Nitric peroxide . . .	$\begin{cases} \text{NO}_2 \\ \text{NO}_2 \end{cases}$
Nitric anhydride . . .	$\begin{cases} \text{NO}_2 \\ \text{O} \\ \text{NO}_2 \end{cases}$
Nitrous acid . . .	NOHo
Nitric acid . . .	NO ₂ Ho

These compounds are a good illustration of what is called the law of *chemical combination in multiple proportions*. It will be seen that the oxygen contained in them is in the proportion of the numbers 1, 2, 3, 4, and 5, to one and the same quantity of nitrogen : thus while in nitrous oxide 28 parts by weight of nitrogen are combined with 16 parts by weight of oxygen, in nitric oxide 28 parts of nitrogen are combined with 2×16 , and in nitrous anhydride with 3×16 of oxygen ; in nitric peroxide and nitric anhydride with 4×16 and 5×16 of oxygen respectively. And no compound of nitrogen and oxygen is found to contain any intermediate quantity of oxygen. Thus oxygen combines with nitrogen either in the proportion of 16 or some multiple of 16. The graphic formulæ of these bodies illustrate this law admirably.

Nitrous Oxide, ON₂, is sometimes called *laughing gas*, from the peculiar exhilarating effects produced

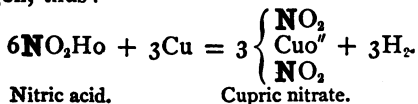
when inspired. It is prepared by heating moderately in a retort ammoniac nitrate : 4 oz. of this salt produce 1 cubic foot of gas. It should be collected over warm water, or over water saturated with the gas, and care should be taken that the salt is pure when the gas made from it is intended to be breathed.



Nitrous oxide is a transparent and colourless gas, having a faint sweet taste. It supports combustion like oxygen, but it does not produce red fumes when mixed with nitric oxide, and it is much more soluble than oxygen in cold water. It is used by dentists and surgeons for producing insensibility to pain for a short time. Such substances are called anæsthetics.

Nitric Oxide, $\left\{ \begin{smallmatrix} \text{NO} \\ \text{NO} \end{smallmatrix} \right.$ —The molecular volume of this gas does not accord with the *law of Ampère*, for its molecule measures 4 volumes. It is probably a case of dissociation at a very low temperature. It may be prepared by introducing into a hydrogen apparatus some copper turnings, a little water, and nitric acid, added by the funnel. This gas may be collected over water. This reaction may best be viewed in this way :—

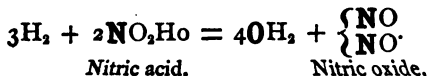
(1.) Three atoms of copper replace six atoms of hydrogen, thus :—



Nitric acid.

Cupric nitrate.

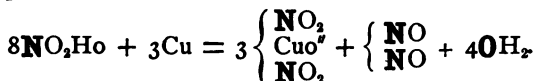
(2.) The nascent hydrogen acts on nitric acid thus :—



Nitric acid.

Nitric oxide.

The complete change may be expressed in one equation, thus :—



The gas obtained in this manner is colourless and transparent ; but in contact with air or oxygen it produces deep red fumes, which are sufficient to distinguish it from all other gases. A very pretty experiment may be made thus :—Nearly fill a glass cylinder with nitric oxide over water, and by its side fill another smaller cylinder with oxygen. Then allow a few bubbles of oxygen to pass into the cylinder containing the nitric oxide. Deep red fumes immediately appear from the formation of nitrous anhydride and nitric peroxide. These, however, gradually disappear, being absorbed by the water. Pass a few more bubbles, and the same phenomenon will be repeated, till at last the whole cylinder will be filled with water. This gas performs the important part of a carrier of oxygen in the manufacture of sulphuric acid.

A mixture of nitric oxide and carbonic disulphide vapour burns with a brilliant white light.

Nitrous Anhydride, $\left\{ \begin{array}{c} \text{NO} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{NO} \end{array} \right\}$.—When four volumes

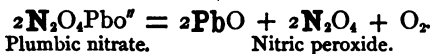
of dry nitric oxide are mixed with one volume of dry oxygen, and exposed to as low a temperature as can be obtained by freezing mixtures, a thin mobile liquid of a blue colour is produced. This is nitrous anhydride.

It may also be prepared by dissolving silver in dilute nitric acid, and by heating nitric acid with starch ; also by the action of nitric acid on arsenious anhy-

dride. Liquid nitrous anhydride boils at 0° C., emitting orange-red fumes.

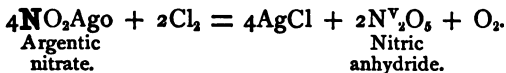
Nitric Peroxide, $\begin{Bmatrix} \text{NO}^2 \\ \text{NO}_2 \end{Bmatrix}$, called also *nitrous gas*, has a normal molecular volume at 0° C., but it is anomalous (4 volumes) at 100° C.: the gas evidently suffers dissociation between these temperatures, and it may be fairly assumed that nitric oxide dissociates at a still lower temperature, otherwise this body will be an exception to important laws which are apparently absolute.

It is prepared by heating plumbic nitrate in a hard glass retort :—



Nitric peroxide at ordinary temperatures is a deep brownish red gas, having a suffocating odour. It is soluble in water, and converts metallic hydrates and oxides into a mixture of nitrates and nitrites. It has neither acid nor basic properties.

Nitric Anhydride, $\begin{Bmatrix} \text{NO}_2 \\ \text{O} \\ \text{NO}_2 \end{Bmatrix}$, is prepared by passing dry chlorine gas over dried argentic nitrate heated to 95° C.; the anhydride is condensed by a freezing mixture :—



It is a very unstable white crystalline substance.

Nitrous Acid, NOHo , results from the action of water on nitrous anhydride. It forms nitrites with oxides and hydrates.

Potassic nitrite is made by heating nitre to redness.

Nitrites are frequently found in water which has been contaminated with sewage, &c.

Nitric Acid, NO_2Ho , known as *aqua fortis*, is

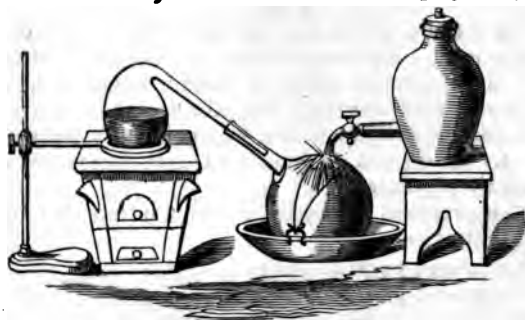
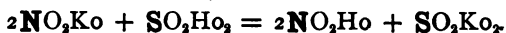


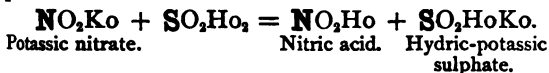
FIG. 9.

one of the most important compounds of nitrogen. In hot, dry climates the soil is sometimes covered with a white, downy-looking salt. When this salt is collected, dissolved, filtered, and crystallized, it produces the *nitre* or *saltpetre* of commerce: it is potassic nitrate. To obtain nitric acid from this salt, mix it with half its weight of sulphuric acid in a glass retort (*Fig. 9*); cover the receiver (which may be a Florence flask) with a wet cloth, and apply heat. Red fumes at first rise in the retort, and pass to the receiver; these fumes gradually disappear, and a pale yellow liquid collects in the receiver, which is nitric acid:—



By using these proportions the greatest amount of nitric acid is produced from a given weight of sulphuric acid. The high temperature, however, required to complete the operation causes the decomposition of

part of the nitric acid, and in practice is very liable to injure the retorts. It is therefore customary to use only half this quantity of nitre, when the decomposition is as follows :—



In this case only half the hydrogen of the sulphuric acid is replaced, and the temperature required is much lower.

On a large scale iron retorts and earthenware condensing vessels are used, and sodic nitrate substituted for potassic nitrate. The iron retort is protected from the action of the acid by lining it with thin fire-bricks.

Pure nitric acid is a colourless liquid. It fumes when exposed to air. It is partially decomposed by light. It is intensely acid, and reddens vegetable blues. It stains the skin and nails yellow. It is used for assaying, and as a solvent for tin in calico-printing. It is a powerful oxidizing agent, attacking most of the metals with great violence.

It forms nitrates with bases, nearly all of which are soluble in water. Mixed with hydrochloric acid it forms *aqua regia*. All the metals except gold and platinum, and a few rare ones, attack nitric acid. The metals have a different action upon nitric acid from what they have on such acids as sulphuric and hydrochloric. The metals no doubt displace hydrogen from one portion of the nitric acid, but the nascent hydrogen reduces or removes oxygen from another portion. Different metals act very differently on nitric acid, for although the nitrate of the metal is usually produced, yet the secondary products of nitrogen vary: thus, nitric acid yields nitrous oxide, nitric oxide, nitrous anhydride, and nitric peroxide,

when acted on by zinc, copper or mercury, silver, and tin, respectively.

Nitric acid produces substitution compounds of great utility, such as *gun-cotton*, *nitroglycerin*, *nitrobenzol*, and *picric acid*. It is the most important oxidizing agent the chemist possesses. It converts ferrous into ferric salts, stannous into stannic, and arsenious into arsenic salts.

Tests.—1. Nitric acid, or a solution of a nitrate mixed with sulphuric acid, turns brown when a strong solution of ferrous sulphate is mixed with it.

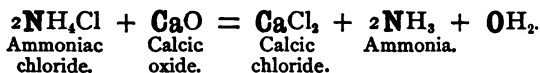
2. Copper filings and strong sulphuric acid heated in a test tube with a nitrate, liberate nitric oxide, recognised by forming red fumes of nitric peroxide in the upper part of the tube.

3. Solution of indigo boiled with HCl and a nitrate is decolourized.

Compounds of Nitrogen with Hydrogen.

Ammonia, $N^III H_3$.—This is the only compound of nitrogen and hydrogen which has been isolated. It is one of the products of the decomposition of animal matters and vegetables containing nitrogen, and is therefore found in the atmosphere; it is brought down by rain, and plays a very important part in the nourishment of plants, which derive most of their nitrogen from this source.

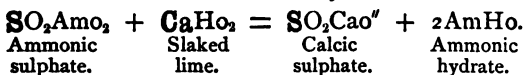
Preparation.—1. Ammonic chloride (sal ammoniac), NH_4Cl , is heated in a flask with quicklime, and the evolved gas is collected over mercury in a small pneumatic trough, or if a solution be required it is passed directly into water, in which it is very soluble:—



The principal part of the ammonia now manufactured is obtained from *gas liquor*, a bye-product in the manufacture of coal gas, containing carbonate, sulphide, and other ammoniacal salts. The liquor is mixed with lime, and distilled in large iron retorts or boilers: the distillate is very impure, and requires to be distilled a second time with lime, the gaseous product being passed through a lime box purifier, and then into water, which is thus converted into ammoniac hydrate (*liquid ammonia*), NH_4Ho (=AmHo).

The gaseous products of the first distillation are converted into ammoniac sulphate, a very useful salt, by passing them directly into sulphuric acid. The sulphate crystallizes, and is fished out from time to time with perforated shovels.

Ammoniac sulphate is largely used as a manure, also in the manufacture of ammoniac carbonate and chloride, and also as a cheap substitute for ammoniac chloride in the manufacture of ammoniac hydrate:—



2. Organic compounds containing nitrogen,—such as bones and animal refuse, when heated with alkaline hydrates, or *soda lime*, yield all their nitrogen as ammonia. When submitted to destructive distillation in a closed vessel, they yield ammonia, and some ammoniac salts.

Properties.—The gas has a molecular weight of 17, and its molecular volume is normal. 1 litre weighs 8·5 criths. It liquefies under great pressure, the liquid producing great cold by its evaporation, as

it boils at -38.5°C . It is a colourless and transparent gas, having an extremely powerful and characteristic odour. At 0°C . water dissolves 1,050 times its own volume of the gas, and at 25°C . 580 times its volume. The ammoniac hydrate thus produced is lighter than water: the strongest sold in the shops has a sp. gr. of .880.

Ammonia was called by the alchemists spirits of hartshorn, because it was obtained by the distillation of deers' horns, in close vessels. It is sometimes called the volatile alkali.

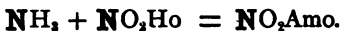
Ammonia is a powerful base: it combines with and neutralizes the strongest acids, forming thereby compounds known as ammoniac salts, thus:—



Ammoniac
chloride.

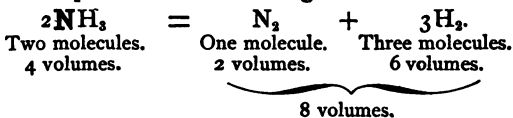


Ammoniac
sulphate.



Ammoniac
nitrate.

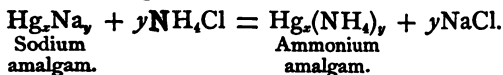
Ammonia gas is decomposed by passing through it sparks from a Ruhmkorff's coil. Under this treatment it expands to twice its original volume:—



Ammonium, $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{NH}_4 \\ \text{NH}_4 \end{array} \right\}$, or $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Am} \\ \text{Am} \end{array} \right\}$.—This compound monad radical has not been isolated, but its combinations are perfectly analogous to those of potassium

and sodium. It forms an amalgam with mercury, having metallic lustre, and all the physical characters of any other amalgam ; on this account it is regarded as a metal by some chemists.

Ammonium amalgam is most readily obtained by warming a small quantity of mercury in a test tube, and dropping in small bits of metallic sodium. The two metals will coalesce with great evolution of heat and a vivid light. The sodium amalgam, while still hot and fluid, should be poured on a stone or iron slab : it will soon solidify, and if a piece of it be put into solution of ammonic chloride the following reaction will take place :—



The ammonium amalgam thus formed swells out enormously, but readily breaks up into ammonia, hydrogen, and mercury.

Ammonium forms the compound basylous element in all ammonic salts.

Ammonic Chloride (Sal Ammoniac), AmCl or NH_4Cl , is prepared from gas or bone liquor. The solution is treated with a slight excess of hydrochloric acid, HCl , by which the ammonic carbonate, COAmO_2 , and ammonic sulphide, SAm_2 , always present in these liquids, are decomposed, with evolution of carbonic anhydride, CO_2 , and sulphuretted hydrogen, SH_2 . The liquid is evaporated to dryness, and the salt carefully heated, to expel the tarry matter with which it is associated. It is then purified by sublimation in iron vessels lined with clay and covered with domes of lead. This salt is sublimed without decomposition. Ammonic chloride forms double salts with the chlorides of magnesium, nickel, cobalt,

zinc, copper, manganese, and platinum; forming ($\text{MgCl}_2, 2\text{NH}_4\text{Cl}$); ($\text{NiCl}_2, 2\text{NH}_4\text{Cl}$); ($\text{CoCl}_2, 2\text{NH}_4\text{Cl}$); &c.; ($\text{PtCl}_6, 2\text{NH}_4\text{Cl}$). The sal-ammoniacum of the Romans was ammoniac chloride, and was obtained as a natural product from a district in Libya.

Ammonic Sulphate, SO_4Amo_2 , or $\text{SO}_4(\text{NH}_4\text{O})_2$.—The manufacture of this important article on the large scale has already been described (p. 105). A purer substance may be obtained by neutralizing ammoniac carbonate, COAmo_2 , with sulphuric acid. The salt is soluble in two parts of cold water, and crystallizes in long six-sided prisms, which lose an atom of water when heated. Ammonic sulphate is entirely decomposed by ignition; and by long boiling with water, ammonia is volatilized, and the liquid rendered acid.

Ammonic Carbonates.—Deville states that there exist only two of these carbonates, although it has long been supposed that there are a considerable number. 1. Hydric-ammonic carbonate, COHAmo (bicarbonate of ammonia). This salt is obtained by saturating ammoniac hydrate with carbonic anhydride. The sesquicarbonate when exposed to the air gradually loses carbonic anhydride, and is transformed into this salt. 2. Ammonic carbonate, COAmo_2 , has not been obtained in the solid state.

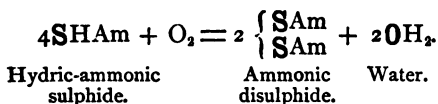
Commercial ammoniac carbonate, called sesquicarbonate of ammonia, contains the elements of two molecules of (1) and one molecule of (2). It is therefore a mixture of the two kinds ($2\text{COHAmo} + \text{COAmo}_2$). It is prepared by heating to redness in a retort a mixture of two parts of ammoniac chloride and one part of chalk. The salt sublimes, and is condensed in a receiver which is luted to the retort.

Ammonic Nitrate, NO_3Amo , is prepared by

adding dilute nitric acid to the carbonate until the solution is neutralized, and slowly evaporating at a moderate temperature. The salt crystallizes out in six-sided prisms, like potassic nitrate, and deflagrates like that salt. When heated it is decomposed into nitrous oxide and water (see p. 98).

When ammonia, or ammoniac carbonate, is neutralized by hydrochloric acid, HCl ; hydrosulphuric acid, SH_2 ; hydriodic acid, HI ; or hydrobromic acid, HBr ; the resulting salts are anhydrous, and contain ammonium, NH_4 , in the place of the hydrogen of the respective acids:— AmCl , SAm , AmI , AmBr .

Hydric-ammonic Sulphide, SHAm , is a compound of great practical utility. It is obtained by saturating a solution of ammonia with well-washed sulphuretted hydrogen. It is employed to precipitate many metals from their solutions, some of the precipitates having characteristic colours. By exposure to light it becomes slightly yellow, on account of the following decomposition:—



The yellow sulphide thus formed is often employed in the laboratory as a test. When treated with an acid half the sulphur is precipitated, whilst the other half is evolved as sulphuretted hydrogen gas.

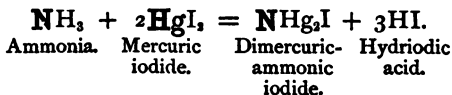
Ammonic Sulphide, SAm_2 , and the polysulphides may be obtained by distilling the corresponding sulphides of potassium or sodium with sal ammoniac or ammoniac sulphate.

Tests.—All the salts of ammonium are decomposed or volatilized at a high temperature, all are more or

less soluble : the acid tartrate, and the double chloride of ammonium and platinum, being the least so. They therefore give, with platinic chloride and with tartaric acid, the same reactions as potassium salts. The precipitates are similar in constitution.

Ammonia may be recognised with certainty in the presence of all other bodies by its being set free, in a gaseous state, by the action of any of the caustic alkalies or alkaline earths (lime, CaHO_2 , is the best for this purpose) ; by its odour, and the white fumes produced when a glass rod moistened with hydrochloric acid, HCl (not fuming acid), is brought near the compound acted on as above.

When a solution of mercuric iodide in potassic iodide (Nessler's test) is added to a solution containing an ammoniacal salt or free ammonia, to which caustic potash has been added, a brown precipitate or coloration is produced : this is by far the most delicate test for ammonia.



MODES OF CHEMICAL ACTION.

In the preparation of the elementary and compound bodies which have already been described, the student will have noticed that the results were obtained by distinct chemical processes. Dr. Frankland reduces the number of these processes to five, and calls them *modes of chemical action*. Every chemical change of matter may be referred to one or other of these five modes of action :—

1. A direct combination of elements or compounds with each other.

2. A displacement of one element or compound radical in a body by another element or compound radical.

3. A mutual exchange of elements or compound radicals in two or more bodies.

4. A rearrangement of the elements or compound radicals already contained in a body.

5. The resolution of a compound into its elements, or into two or more less complex compounds.

The combustion of the metals in oxygen and chlorine are good examples of the first mode. The preparation of hydrogen, by acting on an acid with a metal, are instances of the second mode. The third mode is illustrated by the production of a salt by an acid acting on a base. There are no good illustrations in inorganic chemistry of the fourth mode ; with the exception, perhaps, of the preparation of ozone. The preparation of oxygen from mercuric oxide and potassic chlorate, and the decomposition of water and hydrochloric acid by the galvanic current, are good *examples of the fifth mode of chemical action*.

THE COMPOSITION OF GASES.

EXPERIMENTS AND CALCULATIONS.

Ure's Eudiometer.—For many experiments

Ure's eudiometer is a convenient instrument. It consists of a bent glass tube, closed at one end and open at the other, as shown at A, *Fig. 10*. The closed arm is graduated, and has two platinum wires fused into the glass, in such a manner as to leave a space of about one-tenth of an inch between their points for the passage of an electric spark. The graduated arm is usually capable of containing about 40 cubic centimetres (about 2·5 cubic inches).

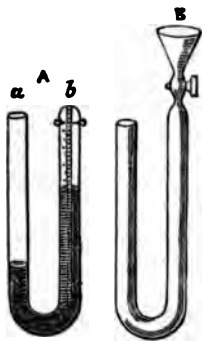


FIG. 10.

Composition of the Atmosphere.—This is very readily ascertained by Ure's eudiometer :—About 20 c.c. of air should be secured in the arm *b* by pouring mercury into *a*, closing the top by the thumb, and tipping the instrument so as to allow bubbles to escape from *b* into *a* till the required quantity remains. The next thing is to read off accurately the amount of air thus confined. To do so the mercury should be made to stand at the same height in each arm; this is accomplished by pouring mercury into *a*, or withdrawing it by thrusting a rod into this arm, as the case may require. Having read off the exact amount of air (say 21·5 c.c.), fill the arm *a* with mercury, and carefully closing its end with the thumb, invert it in the mercurial trough, and introduce an

excess of hydrogen* (say about 10 c.c.). Again close the open end with the thumb, and pass all the gases to the closed arm; level the mercury, and read off the total volume of the mixed gases (say 31.5). Mercury should, if necessary, be poured into *a* until the distance from its surface to the top of the arm is about equal to the distance from the surface of mercury in *b* to the bend of the tube. This will prevent any gas passing the bend during the explosion. Firmly close the top *a* by the thumb, and pass an electric spark between the platinum wires. The air confined by the thumb will serve as a cushion to moderate the bursting effect of the explosion. After cooling, the mercury must again be levelled, and the residuary gases read off (say 18.1).

Calculation.—Loss by explosion = $31.5 - 18.1 = 13.4$. This loss is due to the formation of water by the union of hydrogen and oxygen; and as it has been explained that two volumes of hydrogen unite with one volume of oxygen, therefore one-third of this loss must have been the quantity of oxygen in the amount of air operated upon:—

$$\text{Amount of O in 21.5 c.c. of air} = \frac{13.4}{3} = 4.46 \text{ c.c.}$$

The per-centage composition is thus found:—

As $21.5 : 100 :: 4.46 : x$. Therefore $x = 20.74$.

Per-centage of oxygen = 20.74

„ nitrogen = 79.26

100.00

* By excess is meant more than enough for the purpose for which it is required, viz., to unite with the oxygen. 21.5 c.c. of air contain about 4.3 c.c. of oxygen, which will unite with 8.6 c.c. of hydrogen; 10 c.c. is therefore an excess.

Composition of Water.—This has been proved analytically by electrical decomposition, but it may also be proved *synthetically* by the eudiometer.

First introduce about 8 c.c. of oxygen and read off accurately; then add more than double this amount of hydrogen, and ascertain the total quantity of mixed gases. Explode, cool, and read off the residue, which proves to be pure hydrogen.

Example.—

Amount of oxygen used	.	=	8.5 c.c.
„ mixed gases	.	=	28.4 „
Residual H after explosion		=	2.9 „
Loss by explosion	.	=	25.5 „
But the loss due to oxygen	.	=	8.5
Therefore loss due to H		=	$25.5 - 8.5 = 17$

Hence 17 c.c. of H unite with 8.5 c.c. of O, or two volumes of hydrogen unite with one volume of oxygen to form water.

To prove that these three volumes form only two of water vapour, the whole apparatus may be placed in an oil bath, having a temperature above 100° C. After corrections for temperature, which will be explained further on, the amount of this vapour will be found to be 17 c.c., or two volumes.

Composition of Hydrochloric Acid Gas.—A modification of Ure's eudiometer is required for this operation. This consists simply in the addition of a funnel to the closed arm, with a glass stopcock in its tube (B, *Fig. 10*). A convenient quantity of dried HCl gas (about 15 c.c.) is introduced into the closed arm, and sodium amalgam placed in the funnel. The mercury in the open arm is now lowered, so that, on opening the stopcock, the amalgam has a greater atmospheric pressure on the top than on the bottom;

his assists its introduction, and also prevents the escape of the confined gas.

The sodium of the amalgam readily acts on the hydrochloric acid gas, liberating pure hydrogen. Only a portion of the amalgam must be allowed to enter, or the air will rush in and spoil the experiment. When the action is completed it will be found that one-half the original volume of gas remains, and that it is pure hydrogen: *therefore two volumes of HCl contain one volume of H*. It only remains to be proved that these two volumes contain one volume of chlorine. The gases cannot be mixed and exploded, because chlorine attacks mercury and is soluble in water.

Take a solution of HCl and thoroughly saturate it with chlorine gas, then subject the liquid to the action of an electric current. Allow the action to proceed some time, then collect the gases in separate tubes. It will be found that H and Cl come off in equal volumes.

Therefore in the original experiment the two volumes of hydrochloric acid gas contained one volume of hydrogen and one volume of chlorine.

Hydrobromic and hydriodic acids may also be experimented on in the eudiometer, as described above.

Composition of Ammonia Gas.—The constituent gases of ammonia refuse to unite directly, and neither of them can be conveniently withdrawn, as in the case of hydrochloric acid gas. A different method is therefore adopted.

Take a graduated tube, about 18 inches or 2 feet long, fill it with chlorine gas, and invert it in a deep vessel containing solution of ammonia. On shaking the tube up and down rapid absorption takes place, till a gas remains, occupying one-third the volume of

the chlorine. Examination proves this gas to be pure nitrogen. (See the action of Cl on solution of ammonia, page 94.) In this experiment three volumes of chlorine were required to liberate one volume of nitrogen, and we know that each volume of this chlorine united with *one* volume of hydrogen; therefore the *three* volumes of chlorine united with *three* volumes of hydrogen, and by so doing liberated *one* volume of nitrogen from its combination with the hydrogen: hence one volume of nitrogen unites with three volumes of hydrogen to form ammonia.

We have already seen that two volumes of ammonia gas break up into one volume of nitrogen and three of hydrogen, under the influence of powerful electric sparks.

INFLUENCE OF TEMPERATURE AND PRESSURE ON THE VOLUMES OF GASES.

Temperature.—Nearly all bodies expand or increase in bulk when heated. Gases and vapours expand much more than either liquids or solids. The amount of expansion has been carefully ascertained, and it is found to be the same for all gases and vapours at temperatures remote from their points of condensation. Elementary gases like hydrogen and chlorine, compound gases like ammonia, and mixed gases like atmospheric air, obey the same law of expansion by heat and contraction by cold.

The *coefficient of expansion* of gases by heat under all pressures is $\frac{1}{273}$ of the volume of the gas at 0° C. for each increase of one degree.

All gases and vapours, whether elementary, compound, or mixed, have almost precisely the same co-

efficient of expansion, and the coefficient is the same under all pressures.

As the coefficient is calculated from the volume of the gas at zero (0° C.), this is called the *normal* or standard temperature.

The following examples will illustrate the use of the coefficient in calculations of gaseous volumes:—

273 litres of gas at 0° C., if raised to—

1° C.	will measure 274 litres	(= 273 + $\frac{1}{273}$ of 273).
2° C.	„ 275 „	(= 273 + $\frac{2}{273}$ of 273).
3° C.	„ 276 „	(= 273 + $\frac{3}{273}$ of 273).
10° C.	„ 283 „	(= 273 + $\frac{10}{273}$ of 273).

And if reduced to—

- 1° C.	will measure 272 litres	(= 273 - $\frac{1}{273}$ of 273).
- 2° C.	„ 271 „	(= 273 - $\frac{2}{273}$ of 273).
- 20° C.	„ 253 „	(= 273 - $\frac{20}{273}$ of 273).

It will readily be seen that the above data may be used in calculations of changes of volume.

Example 1.—100 litres of gas are measured off at 0° C.: what will they measure when the temperature is raised to 50° C.?

The volume will evidently bear the same relation to 100 that $273 + \frac{50}{273}$ of 273 does to 273.

At 0° .	At 50° .	Litres at 0° .	Litres at 50° .
\therefore as 273	: 323	: : 100	: x

$$x = \frac{323 \times 100}{273} = 118.31 \text{ No. of litres at } 50^{\circ} \text{ C.}$$

Example 2.—100 litres of gas are measured off at 50° C.: what will they measure if reduced to 20° C.?

Vol. at 50° .	Vol. at 20° .	Litres at 50° .	Litres at 20° .
As 273 + 50	: 273 + 20	: : 100	: x

$$x = \frac{293 \times 100}{323} = 90.71 \text{ No. of litres at } 20^{\circ} \text{C.}$$

Example 3.—50 litres of gas are measured off at 30°C. : what will they measure if the temperature be reduced to -20°C. ?

Vol. at 30° . Vol. at -20° . Litres at 30° . Litres at -20° .
As $273 + 30 : 273 - 20 :: 50 : x$

$$x = \frac{253 \times 50}{303} = 41.74 \text{ No. of litres at } -20^{\circ}.$$

The degrees of temperature employed in this book are those of the Centigrade thermometer, but in England temperature is very frequently given in degrees Fahrenheit, and in some Continental countries in those of Reaumur; it is therefore necessary that the student should be able to convert the degrees of one scale into those of another: for this purpose the following equations will assist him:—

$$C. = \frac{5(F. - 32)}{9}.$$

$$F. = \frac{9C.}{5} + 32.$$

$$C. = \frac{5R.}{4}, \text{ and } R. = \frac{4}{5} C.$$

These equations are based on the fact that 180°F. are equal to 100°C. and 80°R. respectively; zero being the freezing point of water in the scales of Centigrade and Reaumur, and 32° below that point in Fahrenheit.

Example 4.—Convert 50°C. into degrees Fahr.

$$F. = \frac{50 \times 9}{5} + 32 = 90 + 32 = 122^{\circ} \text{F.}$$

Example 5.—Convert 14° F. into degrees Centigrade.

$$C. = \frac{5(14 - 32)}{9} = \frac{-90}{9} = -10^{\circ} C.$$

The student should not neglect to take the *minus* sign into account in examples like No. 5.

Pressure.—The volume of a gas alters with every change of external pressure which it experiences; the amount of such change is a constant quantity, and is always calculated by the *law of Boyle and Mariotte*, which states that “the volume of a gas is inversely as the pressure which it sustains, if the temperature remain the same.”

The *normal* or standard pressure is that of a column of mercury measuring 760 millimetres. The mercurial barometer is the instrument used to determine this and all other pressures in calculations of gaseous volumes.

The following examples will serve to illustrate the mode of applying Boyle and Mariotte’s law for the calculations of gaseous volumes:—

Example 6.—100 litres of gas are measured off at the normal pressure: what will they measure if the pressure be reduced to 750 m.m., the temperature remaining the same?

The volume will be inversely as the pressure.

M.m.	M.m.	Lit. at 760 m.m.	Lit. at 750 m.m.
As 750	: 760	: 100	: x

$$x = \frac{760 \times 100}{750} = 101\frac{2}{3} \text{ litres at 750 m.m.}$$

When there is a change both in the temperature and pressure, the resulting volume may be arrived at

either by calculating for the temperature first and for the pressure afterwards, or both together.

Example 7.—100 litres of gas are measured off at 30° C. and 765 m.m. pressure : what will they measure at the normal temperature and pressure ?

	Vols. at 30°.	Vols. at 0°.	Litres at 30°.	Litres at 0° and 765 m.m. pressure.
Correction for } temperature	273 + 30	: 273	:: 100	: x

	Litres at 0° and 765 m.m.	Litres at 0° and 760 m.m. pressure.
Correction for } pressure	760	: 765 :: x : x'

$$\therefore x' = \frac{273 \times 100}{303} \times \frac{765}{760} = 90.69 \text{ No. of litres at } 0^\circ \text{ C. and } 760 \text{ m.m. pressure.}$$

The Crith.—This is the name which Dr. Hofmann has given to the weight of a litre of hydrogen at the normal temperature and pressure. It forms a standard unit of volume, extremely useful in calculations, as will presently be seen. Its weight is .0896 gramme.

As the densities of elementary gases are identical with their atomic weights, hydrogen being unity,—

1	litre of hydrogen weighs	1	crith.
1	“ oxygen	16	criths.
1	“ nitrogen	14	“
1	“ chlorine	35.5	“

And in the exceptional cases,—

1	litre of phosphorus vapour weighs	62	criths.
1	“ mercury	100	“

Example 8.—What is the weight of 50 litres of nitrogen at the normal temperature and pressure?

$$\begin{array}{lcl}
 & & \text{Grammes.} \\
 1 \text{ litre of nitrogen weighs } 14 \text{ criths} & = & 14 \times \cdot 0896 \\
 \therefore 50 \text{ litres} & \text{do.} & 50 \times 14 \text{ criths} = 50 \times \\
 & & 14 \times \cdot 0896 = 6\cdot 272 \text{ grammes.}
 \end{array}$$

Example 9.—How many litres will 50 grammes of oxygen measure at the normal temperature and pressure?

Grammes of oxygen.	Grammes of oxygen.	Litre.	Litres.
As $16 \times \cdot 0896$	: 50	:: 1	: x
$x = \frac{50}{16 \times \cdot 0896} = 34\cdot 87 \text{ No. of litres of oxygen.}$			

The densities of all compound gases are equal to half their molecular weights. This arises from the fact that all molecules at the same temperature and pressure occupy the same volume, and that this volume is equal to two volumes of hydrogen. One volume of hydrogen is the unit for comparison of densities, and therefore one volume only of the compound must be weighed for its density, but this one volume is half the molecule.

$$\begin{array}{lcl}
 \text{Density of HCl} & = & \frac{1 + 35\cdot 5}{2} = 18\cdot 25 \\
 \text{Do. } \text{OH}_2 \text{ (vapour)} & = & \frac{16 + 2}{2} = 9 \\
 \text{Do. } \text{NH}_3 & = & \frac{14 + 3}{2} = 8\cdot 5
 \end{array}$$

And converting these densities into criths, we have—

122 THE ELEMENTS OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY.

1 litre of HCl gas	.	.	18.25 criths.
1 „ OH ₂ (vapour)	.	.	9 „
1 „ NH ₃	.	.	8.5 „

The weight, therefore, of a litre of any compound gas or vapour is equal to half the molecular weight in criths.

Example 10.—What is the weight of 10 litres of hydrobromic acid gas at the normal temperature and pressure?

$$\text{Weight of 1 litre of HBr} = \frac{1 + 80}{2} = 40.5 \text{ criths.}$$

$$\text{„ 10 litres „} = 40.5 \times 10 \text{ „}$$

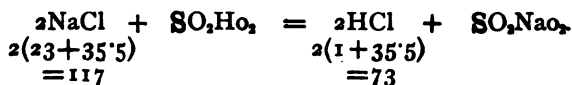
And 1 crith = .0896 gramme.

Grammes.

$$\therefore 40.5 \times 10 \text{ criths} = .0896 \times 40.5 \times 10 = 36.288.$$

Example 11.—How many litres of HCl gas at the normal temperature and pressure can be obtained by acting on 100 grammes of sodic chloride with sulphuric acid?

The reaction is shown by the following equation:—



117 grammes of common salt therefore yield 73 grammes of HCl gas.

$$\begin{array}{ccccccc} \text{NaCl.} & \text{NaCl.} & & \text{HCl.} & \text{HCl} & & \\ \text{As 117} & : & 100 & :: & 73 & : & x \end{array}$$

$$x = \frac{100 \times 73}{117} = 62.39 \text{ grammes HCl from 100 grammes of NaCl.}$$

Grammes.

$$1 \text{ litre of hydrochloric acid gas} = 18.25 \times .0896.$$

Grammes HCl.	Grammes HCl.	Litre.	Litres.
∴ As 18·25 × ·0896	: 62·39	:: 1	: x

$$x = \frac{62·39}{18·25 \times ·0896} = 37·9 \text{ litres of hydrochloric acid gas.}$$

Dr. Williamson has adopted a different standard volume, which may be used with advantage in many calculations. It is the volume occupied by 1 gramme of hydrogen at 0° C. and 760 m.m., which equals 11·19 litres. The same space is occupied by 35·5 grammes of chlorine, 16 grammes of oxygen, 14 grammes of nitrogen, 8·5 grammes of ammonia gas, and 18·25 of hydrochloric acid.

By this standard the 62·39 grammes of HCl can be converted into litres as follows:—

Gram. HCl.	Gram. HCl.	Litres.	Litres.
As 18·25	: 62·39	:: 11·19	: x

$$x = \frac{62·39 \times 11·19}{18·25} = 38·25 \text{ No. of litres of HCl.}$$

The two results are not exactly the same, because 11·19 litres is not the exact measurement of 1 gramme of hydrogen, and ·0896 is not the exact weight of a litre of hydrogen, but the results approximate sufficiently for all practical purposes.

HEXAD ELEMENTS.

Sulphur—S₂.

Atomic weight and sp. gr. of vapour, 32. Molecular weight, 64. Molecular volume, normal at 1000°, but only one-third of the normal molecular volume at temperatures near its boiling point. 1 litre of its vapour weighs 32 criths. Atomicity, VI., IV., and II.

Occurrence in Nature.—Much of the sulphur employed in this country comes from Sicily and other *volcanic districts*, where it is met with in the free or

uncombined state. In combination with iron, antimony, zinc, lead, copper, and other metals, as sulphides, it occurs abundantly in nature; in union with oxygen it is found combined with calcium, barium, strontium, &c., as sulphates; it is present in small quantities in all animal and vegetable substances. It exists in the albumen of eggs. The blackening of silver spoons used with eggs is owing to the formation of the sulphide of silver.

Properties.—At ordinary temperatures this element is a pale yellow crystalline solid.

Sulphur melts at 110° C., becoming a thin amber-coloured liquid; when heated to 220° it thickens like treacle. In this state it may be poured from a flask into cold water, when it retains for some time a soft, flexible condition, like gutta-percha; this is the amorphous condition of sulphur. If it be raised to a temperature of 420° it boils; and if the vapour be conducted into a cold chamber it condenses in crystals known as *sublimed sulphur*, or *flowers of sulphur*. The *roll sulphur* or *brimstone* of commerce is formed by running it when in a melted state into wooden moulds.

Sulphur is readily inflammable, taking fire when heated to about 240° ; it burns with a blue flame, taking up oxygen, and forming sulphurous anhydride, SO_2 .

Sulphur in many of its chemical relations bears a close analogy to oxygen. Like oxygen it combines with two atoms of hydrogen, forming SH_2 , strictly analogous in its structure to OH_2 . These atoms of H may be successively replaced by atoms of K or Na, just as in the case of water. Most of the oxides of the metals have their corresponding sulphides, as BaO , BaS ; As_2O_3 , As_2S_3 ; As_2O_5 , As_2S_5 ; Cu_2O , Cu_2S ; CuO , CuS ; &c.

In these sulphides the sulphur is almost always a diad.

Sulphur assumes several allotropic forms, of which the following are the principal :—

1. Octahedral crystals as in native sulphur, and by evaporating solution of sulphur in carbonic disulphide. This form is soluble in carbonic disulphide.
2. Prismatic crystals, as in roll sulphur.
3. Plastic or amorphous, prepared as stated above ; it is insoluble in carbonic disulphide.
4. Powder of a yellow or orange colour, also insoluble in carbonic disulphide.

Sulphur is used extensively in the manufacture of gunpowder, matches, and sulphuric and sulphurous acids ; also in medicine.

Compounds of Sulphur with Basyious Elements.

Sulphuretted Hydrogen, or Hydrosulphuric Acid, SH_2 , is a gas which is evolved from volcanoes, and is found in solution in spa waters, such as those at Harrogate, and in waters which contain both organic matter and sulphates. It is a constant product of the decay of animal and vegetable matter.

Preparation.—1. It is usually prepared by acting on ferrous sulphide with dilute sulphuric acid :—



The gas is liberated without heat, and an ordinary gas bottle (*Fig. 11*) may be used. It should be collected over warm water. A solution of the gas may be prepared by passing it into cold water (*Fig. 12*), contained in a bottle, which should be only half full. The bottle should be closed with a stopper from



FIG. 11.

time to time, and the contents well shaken up. In this manner the water becomes more quickly saturated with the gas.



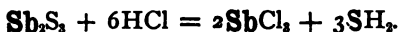
FIG. 12.

Hydrochloric acid may be substituted for the sulphuric in this process, but it does not answer so well.

The ferrous sulphide is made by holding a roll of sulphur in contact with a piece of wrought iron heated to a white heat; the fluid sulphide should be allowed to drop into a bowl of water.

It may also be prepared by projecting a mixture of iron borings and powdered sulphur into a red-hot fireclay crucible, in small portions at a time.

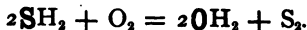
2. Antimonious sulphide is heated with strong hydrochloric acid in a gas bottle (*Fig. 11*):—



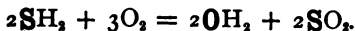
The gas obtained by this process is pure.

3. By heating sulphur in hydrogen gas.

Properties.—Sulphuretted hydrogen, at the common temperature, is a transparent colourless gas, having a most disagreeable odour, and very deleterious to animal life. If this gas be mixed with half its bulk of oxygen and kindled, it burns with a blue flame, depositing its sulphur, thus:—



If, however, a sufficient supply of air or oxygen be added previous to combustion, the mixture explodes, and no sulphur is deposited, thus:—



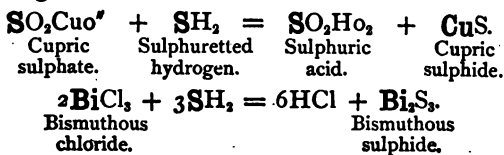
When mixed with chlorine the whole of the sulphur is liberated, the chlorine uniting with the hydrogen.

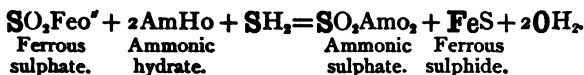
Water, at the ordinary temperature, dissolves from two to three times its own volume of this gas, the solution is used as a test. It soon spoils by absorption of oxygen, and is best prepared as wanted. The gas has the properties of an acid, reddens litmus, and is called *hydrosulphuric acid*. A piece of white blotting-paper dipped in a solution of plumbic acetate (sugar of lead) is immediately blackened by the smallest trace of this gas. This method is frequently adopted to test the purity of coal gas. Silversmiths usually burn their gas outside, owing to the sulphuretted hydrogen, usually present in small quantities in coal gas, blackening the silver by the union of the sulphur with that metal. Its specific gravity is $\frac{2 + 32}{2} = 17$.

ne litre of it therefore weighs 17 criths. Its molecular volume is normal.

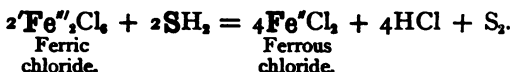
Uses.—Sulphuretted hydrogen is invaluable to the analyst as a general or group reagent. It precipitates the following metals as sulphides from acid solutions of many of their salts:—Pb, Cu, Bi, Cd, Hg, Sn, Sb, Au, and Pt; and the following metals from solutions of their salts previously made alkaline by addition of ammoniacal hydrate:—Fe, Co, Ni, Mn, and Zn as sulphides Cr and Al as hydrates. Some of the metals can be recognised at once by the colour of the precipitated sulphide.

The following equations will illustrate the action of the reagent :—

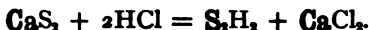




Sulphuretted hydrogen acts as a reducing agent in some cases ; the following is a familiar example :—



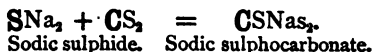
Hydrosulphyl, S_2H_2 , or H_2S_2 (persulphide of hydrogen).—This substance is prepared by mixing a solution of calcic disulphide with HCl :—



It is the analogue of hydroxyl, and performs the same functions in sulphhydrates that hydroxyl does in hydrates, *e.g.*—

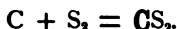
Zincic hydrate, ZnHo_2 ; zincic sulphhydrate, ZnHs_2 .

Carbonic Disulphide, CS_2 .—This substance is also known as *bisulphide of carbon*. It is a heavy volatile liquid, boiling at 45° , and having a sp. gr. of 1.26. The molecular volume of its vapour is normal. It has a very offensive odour, resembling that of rotten cabbage, and its vapour is poisonous. It dissolves iodine, bromine, phosphorus, oils, fats, gutta-percha, caoutchouc, &c. It is employed to extract oils from seeds and refuse wool. It refracts light powerfully, and is on this account used for filling prisms for experiments on light. It combines with alkaline sulphides to form sulphocarbonates, which are carbonates in which the oxygen is replaced by sulphur, *e.g.* :—



Preparation.—It is prepared on the large scale

by passing the vapour of sulphur through an iron cylinder containing charcoal heated to redness. The gaseous product is passed into a well-cooled condenser, where it liquefies:—

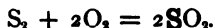


Compounds of Sulphur with Oxygen and Hydroxyl.

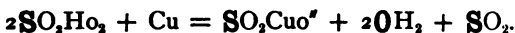
These compounds are somewhat numerous, and some of them are of great importance in the arts.

Sulphurous Anhydride, $\text{S}^{\text{IV}}\text{O}_2$.—This compound may be prepared in a variety of ways.

1. By burning sulphur in air or oxygen:—

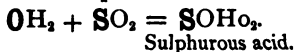


2. By reducing sulphuric acid with copper, mercury, or charcoal:—

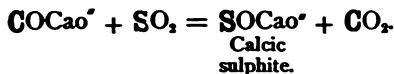
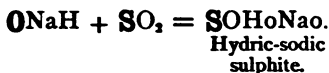


The real reducing agent in the first of these examples is the nascent hydrogen displaced by the copper. Process 2 is conducted in a gas bottle (*Fig. 11*). The gas must be collected over mercury or by displacement, as it is soluble in water.

Properties.—A transparent, colourless gas, having the suffocating odour of burning sulphur. It liquefies at -10° , or under a pressure of two atmospheres at ordinary temperatures. The rapid evaporation of the liquid produces great cold. Water at 0° absorbs and combines with 69 times its volume of this gas, producing a solution of sulphurous acid:—



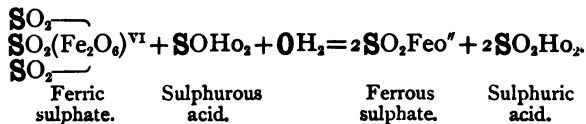
The gas passed into water in which metallic hydrates or carbonates are dissolved or suspended, converts them into sulphites; *e. g.*,—



This gas has bleaching properties, and is used for bleaching straw used in plaiting, and woollen goods. The plaiters in Bedfordshire suspend their plait in a tea-chest, and set fire to some sulphur in an iron dish at the bottom; the top of the chest is then covered over with a sack. If violets, or any coloured flowers, be suspended in a jar of this gas, the colour is entirely removed. Litmus paper dipped in a solution of sulphurous acid is first reddened, then bleached. It has also the power of arresting animal decomposition, and is therefore useful as a disinfectant and antiseptic.

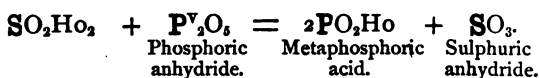
Sulphurous Acid, SOHo_2 .—We have seen that this substance is produced when sulphurous anhydride combines with water. It cannot, however, be perfectly freed from water. The solution of it resembles the gas in taste and smell, and it converts hydrates into sulphites.

This acid is a powerful reducing agent. Thus it reduces ferric salts to the ferrous condition, being itself converted thereby into sulphuric acid :—



Sulphuric Anhydride, SO_3 , is a solid, and may be obtained by gently heating Nordhausen sulphuric acid in a retort provided with a receiver, surrounded by a freezing mixture. The vapour, on reaching the receiver, is condensed into white silky crystals.

It may also be prepared by heating sulphuric acid with phosphoric anhydride in a retort. The sulphuric acid is deprived of water by the phosphoric anhydride, thus :—



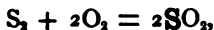
Sulphuric anhydride has no acid properties; but when thrown into water it hisses like red-hot iron, combining with the water, and forming sulphuric acid. On exposure to the air it liquefies by the absorption of moisture.

Sulphuric Acid, SO_2Ho_2 .—This is a most important compound. It is extensively used in the manufacture of soda from common salt, for bleaching, for dissolving indigo, dyeing, calico-printing, and numerous other purposes. It has been known from the fourteenth century.

Manufacture.—In Great Britain this manufacture is of great national importance, and is carried on to a vast extent.

The method adopted in the manufacture of sulphuric acid depends on the formation of sulphurous anhydride, and its subsequent conversion into sulphuric acid by the combined action of oxygen and moisture. It is therefore entirely a synthetical process.

Sulphur, either in the form of native sulphur or *iron pyrites*, is burnt in a furnace freely supplied with air, whereby *sulphurous anhydride* is formed (*Fig. 13*),—



which is passed into a chamber made of sheet lead, and supported by a framework of wood. An iron pot or crucible hangs over the fire, containing a mixture of sodic nitrate and sulphuric acid, from

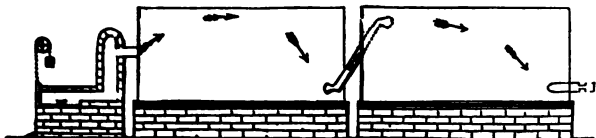


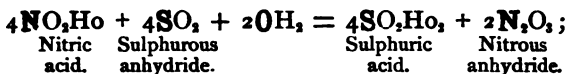
FIG. 13.

which is evolved mixed fumes of nitric acid and nitric peroxide.* These mingle with the sulphurous anhydride, and pass with it into the chamber, through a short, wide pipe. Jets of steam also play into the room, and the floor is covered with water to the depth of a few inches. Four substances are therefore essential for the production of sulphuric acid, viz., sulphurous acid, air, water, and nitric acid.

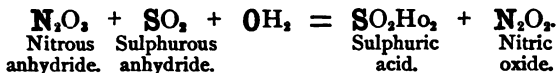
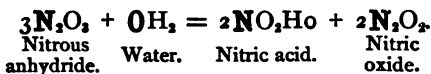
Sulphurous acid has already been stated to be a reducing agent, becoming sulphuric acid at the expense of the substance reduced. It does not combine readily with free oxygen, but it rapidly deprives many bodies, such as nitric acid, of a portion of the oxygen which they contain. The following reactions may therefore be regarded as taking place within the chamber:—

The nitric acid vapour on coming in contact with sulphurous anhydride is deprived of an atom of oxygen, thereby being reduced to nitric peroxide,

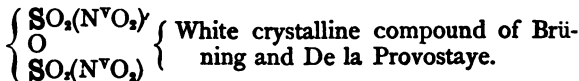
* See Preparation of Nitric Acid.



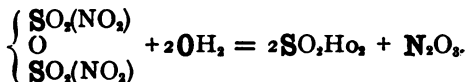
and the nitrous anhydride thus formed is either converted by water into a mixture of nitric acid and nitric oxide (both of which we have seen are capable of oxidizing sulphurous acid to sulphuric acid), or it acts directly as the oxidizer of sulphurous anhydride. The following are equational expressions of both reactions :—



A peculiar white crystalline compound, to which the following formula has been assigned, is observed to be produced in the vitriol chamber:—



And it is believed that this is an intermediate product in the formation of sulphuric acid, for it is immediately converted into SO_2H_2 and N_2O , on contact with water, thus :—



When the water on the floor of the leaden chamber is found to contain a sufficient amount of sulphuric acid, it is drawn off and concentrated in leaden pans *up to a density of 1.7*, which is sold as "brown oil

of vitriol ;" or it is further concentrated in platinum or glass vessels up to a density when cold of 1·845 or 1·85, and is then known in commerce as "double oil of vitriol." This is the strongest English acid.

Sulphuric acid is also formed when water is added to sulphuric anhydride, or hydroxyl to sulphurous anhydride, and it is slowly produced when sulphurous anhydride is exposed to the action of the air.

Properties.—Sulphuric acid is a colourless oily liquid of intensely acid reaction. It boils at 327° C., and distils unchanged. Organic matter is rapidly charred and destroyed by it. When mixed with water great heat is evolved ; it has a great affinity for water. Gases are frequently dried by being transmitted through this acid.

When the vapour of sulphuric acid is passed over red-hot platinum it breaks up into SO_2 , OH_2 , and oxygen. With the aid of heat it decomposes all salts containing acids more volatile than itself ; it is therefore extensively used in the preparation of other acids (see Preparation of Nitric and Hydrochloric Acids). It is a dibasic acid, and forms *sulphates* with bases, most of which are soluble in water, but none of them in alcohol.

The molecular volume of sulphuric acid vapour is abnormal, being 4 volumes, owing probably to dissociation.

Test.—Baric chloride or nitrate in dilute solution gives a white precipitate of baric sulphate with dilute sulphuric acid, or a solution of a sulphate ; the precipitate is insoluble in nitric acid.

Nordhausen Sulphuric Acid, $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{SO}_2\text{Ho} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{SO}_2\text{Ho} \end{array} \right.$, is a kind of acid manufactured on the Continent from

crystallized ferrous sulphate, $\text{SOHoFeo}^{\prime\prime}, 6\text{OH}_2$, which is first well dried in order to drive off most of the water of crystallization, and then distilled at a red heat in an earthenware retort.

It fumes in moist air, has a sp. gr. of 1.9, and is used for dissolving indigo, and for the preparation of sulphuric anhydride.

Hyposulphurous Acid, $\text{SS}^{\prime}\text{OHo}_2$, is not known in the free state. In combination with metals it forms hyposulphites, for the preparation of which the student is referred to sodic hyposulphite, the most important of these salts. The acid may be regarded as sulphuric acid in which one of the atoms of oxygen is replaced by sulphur, and it is obtained by the sulphuration of sulphurous acid, and is sometimes called sulphosulphuric acid.

Four other oxy-acids of sulphur are known, but as they are not at present of great practical importance, their names and formulæ only will be given. As the usual nomenclature has already been exhausted in the names of the foregoing acids, the Greek noun for sulphur ($\theta\epsilon\iota\omicron\nu\rho$) is made use of for the names of these acids :—

Dithionic acid,	$\text{S}_2\text{O}_2\text{Ho}_2$
Trithionic acid,	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{SO}_2\text{Ho} \\ \text{S}^{\prime} \\ \text{SO}_2\text{Ho} \end{array} \right.$
Tetrathionic acid,	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{SO}_2\text{Ho} \\ \text{S}^{\prime} \\ \text{S}^{\prime} \\ \text{SO}_2\text{Ho} \end{array} \right.$
Pentathionic acid,	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{SO}_2\text{Ho} \\ \text{S}^{\prime} \\ \text{S}^{\prime} \\ \text{S}^{\prime} \\ \text{SO}_2\text{Ho} \end{array} \right.$

HALOGENS.

Chlorine, Bromine, Iodine, Fluorine.

Chlorine and its compounds have already been described. The members of this group possess a remarkable resemblance to one another, and there is a curious gradation in their atomic weights, specific gravities, bleaching properties, and physical condition. They combine directly with metals to form salts, and with hydrogen they form hydracids.

By a careful study of the halogens a great similarity will be observed in their chemical characters, the chief differences being in the *intensity* of their chemical action. They all unite with hydrogen, forming acids, and produce similar salts by the substitution of metals for this hydrogen. The similarity between the first three is very remarkable. They all unite with silver, forming curdy precipitates, insoluble in nitric acid.

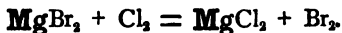
MONAD ELEMENTS (*continued*).

Bromine—Br₂.

Atomic wt. and sp. gr. of vapour, 80. Molecular weight, 160. Molecular volume, normal. 1 litre of vapour weighs 80 criths. Atomicity, 1.

Occurrence in Nature.—As magnesian bromide, **MgBr₂**, in sea water. Abundant in the waters of the Dead Sea.

Preparation.—It is obtained from *bittern*, the liquor which remains after most of the salts have been removed from sea water by evaporation. A current of chlorine gas is passed through the *bittern* which liberates the bromine, which is combined chiefly with magnesium, and the bromine is then taken up by ether :—

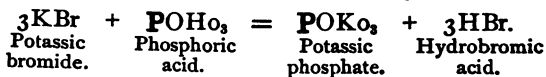


Bromine may also be made by acting on a bromide

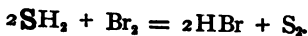
with manganic oxide and sulphuric acid. The reaction is analogous to that which liberates chlorine from a chloride under like conditions.

Properties.—A deep red heavy liquid, giving off offensive red fumes; the name bromine is derived from *βρώμος* (a stench). The liquid boils at 63° C., and freezes at -20° C. It dissolves in water slightly, but abundantly in ether and carbonic disulphide. Bromine has bleaching properties when associated with water, but in a less degree than chlorine. Powdered antimony and arsenic burn in bromine vapour, and most metals are attacked by it and converted into bromides. It is much used in the production of organic compounds; it is also used largely in photography.

Hydrobromic Acid, HBr.—This acid may be prepared by heating a bromide with phosphoric acid in a flask with delivery tube; the liberated gas may then be conducted into water, in which it freely dissolves :—



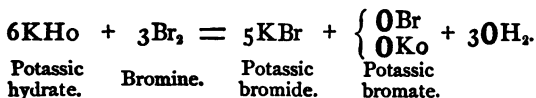
Or it may be obtained in solution by passing a current of sulphuretted hydrogen through water containing bromine :—



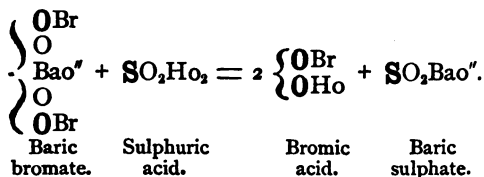
The sulphur separates and may be filtered off.

Hydrobromic acid forms bromides when treated with metallic oxides or hydrates (see analogous formation of chlorides from hydrochloric acid).

Bromic Acid, $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{OBr} \\ \text{OHO} \end{array} \right.$ —This acid is made by the following process :—bromine is added to a warm solution of potassic hydrate so long as it loses colour :—



The bromate is separated from the bromide by crystallization. The potassic bromate is converted into baric bromate by adding solution of baric chloride to it, and separating the two products by crystallization, and the baric bromate is then treated with sulphuric acid, which liberates bromic acid, and insoluble baric sulphate precipitates, which may be filtered off:—



Bromic acid closely resembles chloric acid. It is easily decomposed. Alkaline bromates, when heated, yield oxygen and bromides.

Iodine—I₂.

Atomic weight and sp. gr. of vapour, 127. Molecular weight, 254. Molecular volume, normal. 1 litre of vapour weighs 127 criths. Atomicity, I.

Occurrence in Nature.—It is found principally in sea plants, which derive it from sea water. It also occurs in mineral waters.

Preparation.—The fused ashes of seaweeds, called *kelp*, are treated with boiling water, which dissolves out considerable quantities of sodic carbonate and chloride and other salts, and potassic iodide; the sodic salts, &c., are crystallized out as far as possible,

and the potassic iodide remains in the mother liquor, which is then treated with manganic oxide and sulphuric acid, and distilled ; the iodine distils over, the reaction being analogous to that which yields chlorine and bromine by similar treatment. This process may be imitated by placing in a retort connected with a receiver a strong solution of potassic iodide, a little powdered binoxide of manganese, and sulphuric acid : on the application of heat a beautiful violet vapour passes over, which condenses in the cold part of the retort and receiver in small shining scales.

Properties.—At ordinary temperatures iodine is a solid, having a bluish black metallic appearance, like black-lead. It fuses at 107° , and boils at 180° , passing into a vapour of a splendid violet colour—the name iodine being derived from *ἰώδης* (violet-coloured). The sp. gr. of the solid is 4.95. It is slightly soluble in water, but freely in alcohol and ether, the solutions of which are brown. Carbonic disulphide and chloroform also dissolve it, the solutions being violet like the vapour.

Iodine stains the skin yellow ; it acts violently on the animal system, and is used in medicine.

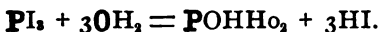
When iodine is free, it produces a splendid blue colour in contact with starch. If the iodine of any soluble iodide be first liberated with a little chlorine water, it is then capable of producing this characteristic colour with starch :—



Bromine also liberates iodine from its combinations. Iodine combines with metals, forming iodides. Its properties are similar to those of chlorine and bromine, but possess less energy. Its compounds are much *used in photography*.

Hydriodic Acid, HI.—This acid is a gas, but it may be obtained in solution by passing sulphuretted hydrogen through water in which powdered iodine is suspended. In this case the sulphur of the sulphuretted hydrogen is liberated, and the hydrogen combines with the iodine, forming hydriodic acid, $2\text{SH}_2 + \text{I}_2 = 4\text{HI} + \text{S}_2$. The liquid is warmed, filtered, and a colourless solution of the acid is obtained, which soon becomes of a brown colour on exposure to air, by its decomposition into free iodine and water, $4\text{HI} + \text{O}_2 = 2\text{OH}_2 + \text{I}_2$.

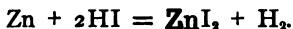
The gas is best prepared by cautiously adding a small quantity of water to phosphorous triiodide and collecting by displacement :—



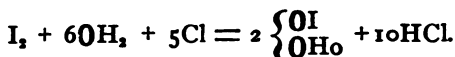
The phosphorous acid remains in solution.

It may also be obtained by processes analogous to those employed in the preparation of HBr and HCl.

This gas is very heavy, its molecular weight being 128, and its density (= half molecular weight) is 64. It is decomposed by chlorine, bromine, nitrous, nitric, and sulphuric acid, and slowly by air. It forms iodides with bases, and dissolves many metals with evolution of hydrogen :—

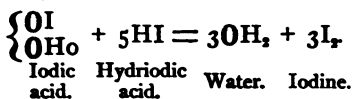


Iodic Acid, $\begin{Bmatrix} \text{OI} \\ \text{OHo} \end{Bmatrix}$.—This acid is obtained from baric iodate by processes analogous to those which yield bromic acid, to which the student is referred. It may also be produced by oxidizing iodine with strong boiling nitric acid, or with chlorine water. The following equation explains the latter process :—



Solution of iodic acid is readily reduced by sulphurous acid, the solution becoming brown from separated iodine.

When iodic acid is poured into a solution of hydriodic acid, iodine is liberated :—



Iodates are formed by similar means to those which yield bromates and chlorates, which they closely resemble. Iodates, when heated, break up into iodides and oxygen, or into oxides, iodine, and oxygen.

Periodic Acid, $\begin{Bmatrix} \text{OI} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{OHo} \end{Bmatrix}$, is produced by decompos-

ing plumbic periodate with sulphuric acid, and decanting the solution from the insoluble plumbic sulphate. It crystallizes from its solution in deliquescent oblique rhombic prisms. It is easily reduced by organic matter, and instantly by ordinary reducing agents.

Sodic periodate, from which other metallic iodates may be obtained by double decomposition, is prepared by passing chlorine gas through mixed solutions of sodic iodate and hydrate.

Periodic acid, when heated to 160°, and iodic acid, when heated to 170°, yield their respective anhydrides.

Fluorine—F₂.

Atomic weight, 19. Probable molecular weight, 38. Molecular volume, normal. Atomicity, 1.

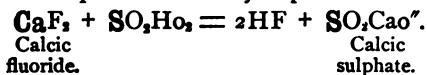
Occurrence in Nature.—Owing to the powerful affinities of this element for the metals, also for silicon

d hydrogen, it has never been with certainty isolated. Its most frequent combination is with calcium, as calcic fluoride, CaF_2 , or *fluor-spar*, and as the mineral *zirconite*, $6\text{NaF} \cdot \text{Al}_2\text{F}_6$. It exists, also, in a state of combination in the bones and teeth of animals. So far as it has been examined, it is said to be a gas, like chlorine.

There is no known oxygen compound of fluorine; but in combination with hydrogen it forms an acid known as *hydrofluoric acid*, HF, which, by the displacement of its hydrogen, furnishes fluorides. The compounds of fluorine are closely analogous to those of chlorine, bromine, and iodine.

Hydrofluoric Acid, HF.—To obtain this compound, the powdered calcic fluoride is heated with two or three times its weight of concentrated sulphuric acid in a platinum or lead retort connected with a receiver of the same metal, kept cool by being surrounded with a freezing mixture. A volatile colourless liquid is obtained, which emits suffocating white fumes in the air. It unites with water, and even very dilute solutions attack glass. It has, therefore, to be kept in leaden or gutta-percha bottles.

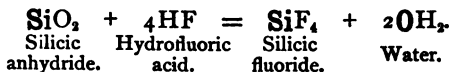
The decomposition is easily explained:—



If the concentrated acid be dropped upon the skin, it occasions ulcers of a very malignant and dangerous kind. It is used to etch or engrave letters on glass. The glass to be operated upon is first covered with beeswax, and the lines to be etched scratched through with a needle or any sharp-pointed instrument. The glass is then exposed to the action of the vapour of hydrofluoric acid, or the acid is

poured upon it in a liquid state. Where the glass is unprotected with wax it is corroded. It is in this manner that thermometers and other glass vessels are graduated. The power of the acid to etch glass may be observed by having a leaden saucer, into which some powdered fluor-spar and sulphuric acid are placed. The glass to be etched is first covered with a coating of wax, and the device drawn upon it with a penknife so as to remove the wax from those parts to be etched. The glass, which should cover the leaden saucer, is placed on the top, with the waxed side downwards. The saucer should be gently heated, care being taken that the temperature does not rise sufficiently to melt the wax. In a few minutes the glass may be removed and cleaned by holding it near a fire, or over a Bunsen flame, until the wax melts, when it may be wiped off, and the glass polished with a clean cloth.

The following equation explains the reaction of hydrofluoric acid on the silica of glass :—



TETRAD ELEMENTS (*continued*).

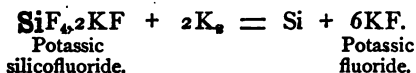
Silicon—Si.

Atomic weight, 28.5. Atomicity, IV.

Occurrence in Nature.—After oxygen this is the next most abundant element. It is always found combined either with oxygen as *flint, quartz, sand, chert, rock crystal, opal*, and *chalcedony*, which are different forms of the substance known as *silica*, SiO_2 , or in combination with metals and oxygen as silicates.

Like carbon and boron, silicon can be obtained in the three allotropic forms.

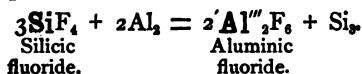
Amorphous silicon can be obtained by heating potassic silicofluoride with eight or nine times its weight of potassium, in a glass or iron tube; the product is carefully washed to free it from the potassic fluoride and excess of potassium:—



The silicon remains as a brown amorphous powder, insoluble in water and nitric acid. It burns brilliantly in the air, becoming silicic anhydride.

Graphitoid Silicon.—This is prepared by fusing five parts of potassic silicate, ten of *cryolite*, and one of aluminium in a fireclay crucible. The button of aluminium when treated with hydrochloric acid is found to contain silicon in scaly crystals.

Diamond—or Adamantine Silicon is obtained by passing the vapour of silicic chloride over aluminium:—



The silicon is obtained in octahedra, which are sufficiently hard to scratch glass.

Silicic Anhydride (*Silica*), SiO_2 , has already been stated to be an abundant natural production; its purest natural form is *rock crystal*, which occurs in six-sided prisms, terminated by six-sided pyramids. The crystals are hard enough to scratch glass; they melt to a transparent glass when heated before the oxyhydrogen blowpipe. The crystals are insoluble in water and all acids except hydrofluoric.

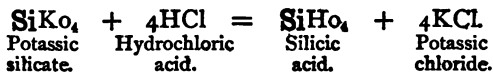
In its crystallized state, coloured with some metallic

oxide, it forms precious stones, such as *bloodstone*, *agate*, *jasper*, *onyx*, *carnelian*, and *opal*. Silica exists abundantly in many plants. It gives stiffness to the straw of wheat, barley, and oats.

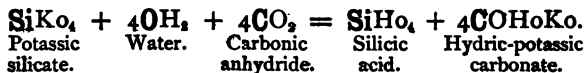
Amorphous silica is obtained by heating silicic acid to 100° :—



Silicic Acid,—*tetrabasic*, SiHo_4 ; *dibasic*, SiOHo_2 .—This is a gelatinous substance, obtained by pouring hydrochloric acid into a solution of potassic or sodic silicate (soluble glass); the mixed solutions must be evaporated to some extent, and then allowed to cool :—



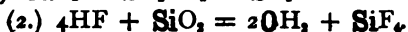
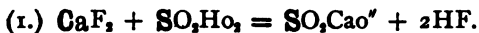
The disintegration of granite, which contains potassic silicate, by the carbonic anhydride of the atmosphere, may be illustrated by passing that gas through a solution of potassic silicate :—



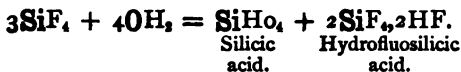
The following, however, is the most interesting mode of preparing silicic acid :—

Equal parts of fluor-spar, CaF_2 , powdered glass, and sulphuric acid, are mixed together in a flask. A glass tube, at least half an inch in diameter, should proceed from the flask and dip three quarters of an inch into

mercury. The jar containing the mercury is now nearly filled with water ; and a gentle heat is applied to the flask. The decomposition is rather complex. The first effect is the disengagement of hydrofluoric acid, by the action of the sulphuric acid upon the calcic fluoride, and this, in contact with the silicic anhydride of the glass, undergoes decomposition, forming water and silicic fluoride, which latter escapes from the flask as a gas ; but when it comes in contact with water, after it has passed through the mercury, it is decomposed, silicic and hydrofluosilicic acids being formed. Decompositions in the flask :—



Decomposition in contact with the water, after passing through the mercury :—



The silicic acid forms a jelly-like precipitate, while the hydrofluosilicic acid remains in solution, and may be filtered off. If a solution of a potassium salt be added to the hydrofluosilicic acid, *potassic silicofluoride*, used in the preparation of amorphous silicon, is obtained as a gelatinous mass. Barium is precipitated from solutions of its salts by hydrofluosilicic acid as *baric silicofluoride*. A solution of the acid is kept in the laboratory for the purpose of separating barium and strontium, the salt of the former metal being insoluble in alcohol, while that of the latter is soluble.

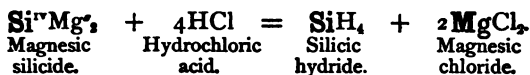
By evaporating *in vacuo* a solution of SiHo_4 at 16° the dibasic acid, SiOHo_2 , is said to be obtained.

The principal soluble silicates are potassic and sodic silicates (soluble glass); for an account of the latter see sodic silicate (p. 188).

Silicic Fluoride, SiF_4 .—This is a gas, and is always produced when hydrofluoric acid acts on glass or silicic anhydride :—



Silicic Hydride, SiH_4 .—This is a gas spontaneously inflammable in air, obtained by acting on magnesian silicide with hydrochloric acid :—



When it burns in air it yields silicic anhydride and water :—



Silicates form a considerable portion of the solid crust of the earth; the names and formulæ of some of the most commonly occurring ones are here given.

Felspar, orthose	$\text{Si}^{\text{IV}}_2\text{O}_5\text{K}_2(\text{Al}^{\text{III}}_2\text{O}_6)^{\text{VI}}$.
„ albite	$\text{Si}_2\text{O}_5\text{Na}_2(\text{Al}^{\text{III}}_2\text{O}_6)^{\text{VI}}$.
Talc . . .	$\text{Si}^{\text{IV}}_2\text{O}_5\text{MgO}^{\text{II}}_4$.
Serpentine .	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{SiHoMgo}^{\text{II}}. \\ \text{Mgo}^{\text{II}}. \\ \text{SiHoMgo}^{\text{II}}. \end{array} \right.$
Peridotite .	$\text{SiMgo}^{\text{II}}_2$.
Steatite .	$\text{Si}_2\text{O}_5\text{Mgo}^{\text{II}}_3$.
Anorthite .	$\text{Si}_2\text{Cao}^{\text{II}}(\text{Al}^{\text{III}}_2\text{O}_6)^{\text{VI}}$.
Labradorite .	$\text{Si}_2\text{O}_5\text{Cao}^{\text{II}}(\text{Al}^{\text{III}}_2\text{O}_6)^{\text{VI}}$.

Clay, shale, and slate, are aluminic silicates of varying composition, often containing in admixture, ferric oxide and calcic carbonate.

PENTAD ELEMENTS (*continued*).**Phosphorus—P₄.**

Atomic weight, 31. Sp. gr. of vapour, 62. Molecular weight, 124. Molecular volume, normal. 1 litre of vapour weighs 62 criths. Atomicity, V. and III.

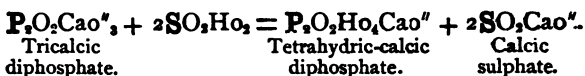
This substance was discovered by Brandt, of Hamburg, about 200 years ago. Its name is derived from *φως*, *light*, and *φέρω*, *I bear*.

Occurrence in Nature.—It is a constituent of the older rocks, in which it occurs as phosphates; by the crumbling down of these rocks it passes into the soil, from which it is taken up by plants, and it then passes as food into the bodies of animals, where in the form of calcic phosphate it serves the purpose of giving stiffness and rigidity to the animal frame. Besides forming the bony skeleton, it is found in the brain, nerves, and urine. It thus occurs in the mineral, vegetable, and animal kingdoms.

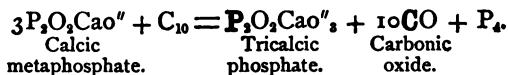
Preparation.—Brandt made his phosphorus from urine, but it is now manufactured almost exclusively from *calcined bones*, or *sombrera guano*, both of which are calcic phosphate. The following is an outline of the process:—Well-calcined bones are reduced to powder, and mixed with two-thirds their weight of dilute sulphuric acid; after some time the mixture is filtered. The calcic sulphate which has been formed by the sulphuric acid is an insoluble compound, and easily separated on the filter. The liquor is then evaporated to the consistence of treacle, mixed with charcoal powder, and transferred to an iron vessel, which is heated till all moisture is expelled. After this mixture has been thoroughly dried it is heated strongly in a stoneware retort, from which a wide tube dips into water contained in

the receiver. The phosphorus distils over in a soft condition, and is moulded in hot water into cylindrical sticks.

The following chemical changes take place during the above process :—Bone ashes are tricalcic diphosphate ; sulphuric acid removes two of the three atoms of calcium as under :—



By the evaporation of the liquid containing the tetrahydric-calcic diphosphate and subsequent drying with charcoal, water is expelled, and the residue is calcic metaphosphate, which when distilled with charcoal yields carbonic oxide and phosphorus, and leaves a residue of tricalcic diphosphate, thus :—



The mixture of tetrahydric-calcic diphosphate and calcic sulphate obtained by treating bones with sulphuric acid is known to the farmer under the name of *superphosphate of lime*. The solubility of this phosphate is its chief recommendation, as plants can only absorb their food when it is soluble in water.

Properties.—Common phosphorus, manufactured according to the foregoing process, is a yellowish waxy-looking substance, which gives off white fumes and an odour of garlic in air. It melts at 44° to a transparent fluid, and boils at 290°, passing into a colourless vapour. It should be carefully handled, as it is liable to take fire if held in the warm hand, and then produces a serious burn : it is kept in water, in which it is insoluble, and it is best to cut it while

nder water. It readily dissolves in carbonic disulphide : if this solution be dropped upon paper, linen, &c., it quickly dries up, leaving the phosphorus in a finely-divided state, which immediately bursts into flame, setting fire to the article with which it is in contact. Phosphorus takes fire spontaneously in the open air at a temperature a little above its fusing point, becoming phosphoric anhydride.

Red or amorphous phosphorus is an allotropic modification of phosphorus. It is obtained by heating common phosphorus for several hours in an atmosphere of carbonic anhydride at a temperature of 230° to 250° . A red powder, insoluble in carbonic disulphide, is the result : this variety of phosphorus can be kept in dry air without change ; but when it is heated up to 260° it bursts into flame, passing at the same time into common or vitreous phosphorus. This variety is not poisonous, does not become luminous in the dark, has no tendency to combine with oxygen unless heated strongly, and may be carried about without fear. It was discovered by Professor Schrotter.

White, black, and viscous phosphorus are also known. The first is produced when common phosphorus is exposed under water to light for some time, and is frequently found as a crust on sticks of phosphorus which have been kept.

Phosphorus is extensively used for the manufacture of lucifer matches. As the phosphorus would be likely to ignite by exposure to the atmosphere, it is mixed up with glue or gum water. The ends of the matches are first dipped in sulphur, paraffin, or stearin, then into the phosphorus mixture, and afterwards into a thick mixture of potassic chlorate, potassic nitrate, or some other substance rich in oxygen and gum ; they are then removed to a stove and carefully dried. About

200,000 to 250,000 lbs. of phosphorus are used annually in London in the manufacture of these matches. When the surface of the match is broken by friction the phosphorus first takes fire ; this inflames the sulphur, which ignites the wood : the cracking noise is owing to the potassic chlorate. *Red* phosphorus is gradually superseding the common variety for this manufacture, as its use is less liable to be attended by risk of fire or explosion ; moreover, the workmen who have to breathe the fumes of common phosphorus are often afflicted with a distressing disease of the lower jaw, to which those who use red phosphorus are not liable.

Compounds of Phosphorus with Hydrogen.

Gaseous Phosphoretted Hydrogen, PH_3 .—

1. This gas is most readily obtained by boiling a small quantity of a strong solution of potassic or sodic hydrate, to which a small piece of phosphorus has

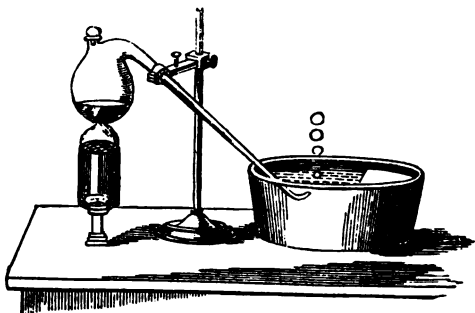
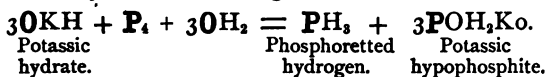


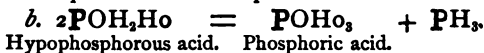
FIG. 14.

been added. The operation is best performed in a 3 or 4 oz. retort, having a wide long beak. (See

Fig. 14.) Half a fluid ounce of the potassic hydrate solution and ten grains of phosphorus are suitable quantities to use. The fluid should be heated gently until a flash is seen in the retort, when the beak should be immediately placed under water; the gas will quickly begin to pass over, and will ignite spontaneously as soon as it comes in contact with the atmosphere; the product of the combustion, phosphoric acid, forms beautiful revolving rings of white smoke. The experiment is a very pretty one, and is easy to perform if the above conditions are complied with. A gentle heat should be applied *continuously*, as otherwise the water will recede into the retort; for the gas is somewhat soluble in water. When the experiment is drawing to a close the beak of the retort should be removed from the water, and then the lamp may be taken away. The following is the reaction:—



2. Phosphoretted hydrogen may also be obtained by heating in a retort either phosphorous or hypophosphorous acid:—



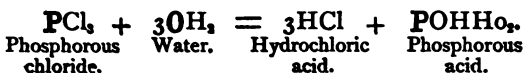
The gas prepared by (2) is not spontaneously inflammable, but it is pure; that obtained by (1) contains free hydrogen and vapour of liquid phosphoretted hydrogen ($\text{'P''}_2\text{H}_4$), the presence of which last substance seems to be essential to its spontaneous inflammability. A solid phosphoretted hydrogen is also known.

Phosphoretted hydrogen combines directly with

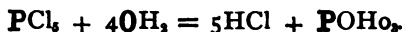
hydriodic and hydrobromic acids in the nascent condition, producing bodies analogous to ammonium compounds:—



Phosphorous Trichloride, PCl_3 .—This substance is much used in organic investigations. It is readily prepared by passing chlorine into a retort containing heated phosphorus. The phosphorus must be kept in excess. The experiment requires care, or it may prove dangerous. Phosphorous chloride is a colourless liquid, with an offensive odour. Water decomposes it into hydrochloric and phosphorous acids:—



Phosphoric Chloride, PCl_5 .—This substance is also much used in organic chemistry. It is prepared by passing chlorine through the trichloride. It is a white, solid, crystalline substance. Water decomposes it, forming hydrochloric and phosphoric acids:—



There are very marked similarities between the chemical characters of nitrogen and phosphorus, as will be seen when a few of their combinations are compared, as follows:—

Compounds of nitrogen:—



Compounds of phosphorus:—

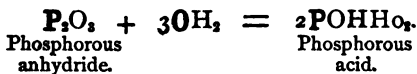


The chief differences are these:—Phosphorus does not form salts—such as AmCl , SO_2AmO_2 , &c.—which would have the composition PH_4Cl , $\text{SO}_2(\text{PH}_4\text{O})_2$, &c., with the exception of $(\text{PH}_4)\text{I}$ and $(\text{PH}_4)\text{Br}$, already noticed (p. 124); yet in organic chemistry even this difference disappears, and salts of these types are well known, containing phosphorus in the place of nitrogen.

Phosphorus forms more acids than nitrogen. Nitric anhydride assimilates only one molecule of water, thus:— $\text{N}_2\text{O}_5 + \text{OH}_2 = 2\text{NO}_2\text{Ho}$; whereas phosphoric anhydride takes three, thus:— $\text{P}_2\text{O}_5 + 3\text{OH}_2 = 2\text{POHO}_2$; still this is only after some time, for when phosphoric anhydride is added to water, only one atom of water unites at first,— $\text{P}_2\text{O}_5 + \text{OH}_2 = 2\text{PO}_2\text{Ho}$, forming an acid strictly analogous to nitric.

Oxides and Oxy-acids of Phosphorus.

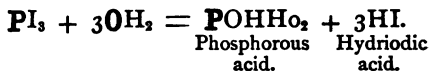
Phosphorous Anhydride, $\text{P}^{\text{III}}_2\text{O}_5$, and Phosphorous Acid, $\text{P}^{\text{V}}\text{OHHO}_2$.—When phosphorus is slowly oxidized in a limited supply of dry air, P_2O_5 is formed, which is a white inflammable powder, which readily dissolves in water, producing the acid POHHO_2 :—



Take a glass tube, about one foot long and half an inch in diameter; at about two inches from one end bend the tube at an obtuse angle, drawing the end of the shorter limb out into a conical shape, leaving an aperture about the size of a pin's point. Into the bent end of this tube, at the angle, place a small piece of phosphorus, carefully dried by folding it in blotting-

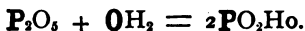
paper. Gently heat the tube where the phosphorus lies by means of a spirit lamp, when the phosphorus will take fire and burn with a greenish flame. Only a small quantity of air enters the tube through the small aperture. The anhydride condenses as a white powder in the upper cold part of the tube. This is solid phosphorous anhydride.

Phosphorous acid may also be prepared from phosphorous iodide, PI_3 . To prepare this phosphorous iodide, place a small piece of dry phosphorus in a test-tube, cover it with about eleven times its weight of iodine; the two bodies combine energetically without any application of heat. After the action is over, water is added, when the following decomposition takes place:—



Phosphoric Anhydride, P_2O_5 , is obtained by burning fragments of phosphorus in a large globe or jar, through which dry air is made to pass between each combustion of phosphorus. It is a snow-white substance, very deliquescent; it combines with water with a hissing noise. It is used for drying gases, and for the preparation of sulphuric anhydride.

Metaphosphoric Acid, PO_2Ho .—This acid is the first result of the action of phosphoric anhydride on water:—

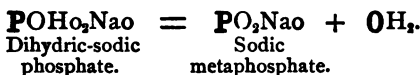
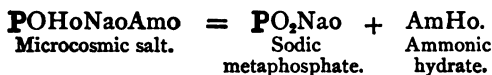


It is also obtained by heating orthophosphoric acid, POHo_3 , to redness:—



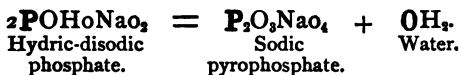
When metaphosphoric acid is boiled with water, it is converted into orthophosphoric acid.

The metaphosphates are prepared by expelling by heat, water or a volatile base, or both, from an orthophosphate. The following are examples :—

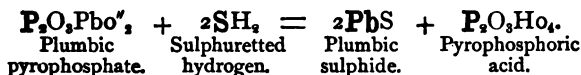


Metaphosphoric acid is monobasic.

Pyrophosphoric Acid, $\text{P}_2\text{O}_5\text{Ho}_4$.—This acid is tetrabasic, and is so named because its salts are obtained by heating to redness phosphates which contain two atoms of a fixed base :—



To prepare this acid, a solution of sodic pyrophosphate is added to a solution of plumbic acetate (sugar of lead), and the precipitated pyrophosphate is filtered off, washed on the filter, and then suspended in water, whilst a current of sulphuretted hydrogen is passed through the fluid. The plumbic sulphide formed is filtered off, and the fluid is a solution of pyrophosphoric acid :—



Phosphoric Acid, Orthophosphoric Acid, POHo_3 .—There are several methods of preparing this acid, some of which have already been noticed (see pp. 154, 155). The phosphoric acid of the Pharmacopœia is prepared by boiling phosphorus with nitric

acid in a retort, until it dissolves, and then evaporating the liquid in a porcelain dish until red fumes cease to come off. It can also be prepared by treating *bone ash* with a considerable excess of sulphuric acid; after heating, the mixture is filtered, to separate calcic sulphate and ammoniac carbonate COAmo_3 , is added to the filtrate till effervescence ceases. By again filtering, evaporating the filtrate to dryness, and igniting the residue to expel the ammoniac salts, phosphoric acid is obtained.

Phosphoric acid is not poisonous; it is, however, a powerful acid, reddens vegetable blues, and with bases forms a large and important class of salts, called phosphates. The acid prepared with nitric acid, when boiled and then allowed to cool, forms a transparent solid resembling ice, which is hence called *glacial* phosphoric acid.

Tests.—The varieties of phosphoric acid are distinguished from one another by means of a solution of argentic nitrate, with which—

- a. Orthophosphoric acid gives a canary-yellow precipitate of POAgO_3 .
- b. Pyrophosphoric acid gives a white precipitate of $\text{P}_2\text{O}_3\text{AgO}_4$.
- c. Metaphosphoric acid gives a white gelatinous precipitate of PO_2AgO_3 , soluble in excess.

Metaphosphoric acid coagulates albumen; the others do not.

Orthophosphoric acid gives with a mixture of ammoniac chloride, ammoniac hydrate, and magnesian sulphate, a white crystalline precipitate of POAmoMgo .

Arsenic—As₄

Atomic weight, 75. Molecular weight, 300. Molecular volume, normal. 1 litre of arsenic vapour weighs 150 criths. Atomicity, V. and III.

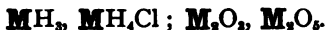
Occurrence in Nature.—It is sometimes found native, but more frequently in combination with oxygen, sulphur, iron, nickel, and cobalt.

Manufacture.—The ores containing arsenic are heated in a reverberatory furnace, and the volatile products condensed in a chimney of peculiar construction. The crude arsenious anhydride thus produced is purified by sublimation. It is then reduced with charcoal in an earthenware retort, and the metal easily sublimes.

Properties.—This metal is of a steel-grey colour. When heated, it oxidizes into arsenious anhydride, As_2O_3 . It combines with the metals, like sulphur and phosphorus, and unites with oxygen in two proportions, forming arsenious anhydride, As_2O_3 , and arsenic anhydride, As_2O_5 . Arsenic volatilizes at 180° , giving off a vapour which has a strong odour of garlic. The metal has a specific gravity of 5.7. It is crystalline and very brittle. Its molecule, like that of phosphorus, contains four atoms. No oxy-salts are known in which arsenic performs the functions of a basylous element.

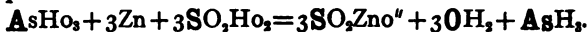
Its chemical characters particularly resemble those of phosphorus, and it may be conveniently studied in connection with that substance, along with the other two pentad metals, bismuth and antimony, which also have a strong analogy to phosphorus and nitrogen. Their principal compounds are constituted on the

types of the following general formulæ, in which **M** represents the pentad element:—



Principal Compounds of Arsenic.

Arseniuretted Hydrogen, \mathbf{AsH}_3 , is produced when nascent hydrogen acts on an arsenic compound: it is usually prepared by putting arsenious acid into a hydrogen apparatus along with zinc and dilute sulphuric acid:—

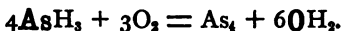


It is also readily obtained by acting on an alloy of zinc and arsenic with dilute sulphuric acid.

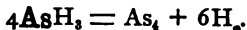
Arseniuretted hydrogen is a colourless gas, having the smell of garlic. It burns with a blue flame, producing arsenious anhydride and water with free access of air,—



but when the supply of air is limited, as it is when a cold piece of porcelain is held in the flame, the hydrogen alone burns, and the metallic arsenic is deposited on the cold surface:—



The gas is also decomposed when passed through a red-hot tube into arsenic and hydrogen:—



It is exceedingly poisonous, and should therefore be prepared with great caution.

Silver is precipitated from a solution of argentic nitrate by this gas, nitric and arsenious acids remaining in solution.

Arsenious Anhydride (white oxide of arsenic),

As₂O₃, is prepared by heating arsenic in contact with the air. It is soluble in hot water, and crystallizes in transparent octahedra. The alkalis dissolve this compound readily, forming arsenites. It is a powerful poison. In experimenting with arsenic compounds the student should avoid inhaling the vapours.

Arsenious acid, **AsHo₃**, is only known in solution. *Scheele's green* is a hydric-cupric arsenite, **AsHoCuo"**.

Arsenic Anhydride, As₂O₅.—This compound is produced by dissolving arsenious anhydride in hot hydrochloric acid, and oxidizing with nitric acid so long as red vapours are produced. The solution is then carefully evaporated to dryness. It slowly dissolves in water, the solution being slightly acid, on being evaporated, it yields, after some time, crystals of arsenic acid, **AsOHo₃**. When the anhydride is heated it is decomposed into arsenious anhydride and oxygen.

Arsenic acid resembles in the closest manner phosphoric acid :—

Arsenic acid . . .	.	.	.	AsOHo₃ .
Metarsenic acid .	.	.	.	AsO₂Ho .
Pyrarsenic acid .	.	.	.	As₂O₃Ho₄ .

Hydric-disodic arsenate, **AsOHoNa₂**, cannot be distinguished in appearance from the corresponding phosphate. It may be prepared by adding a solution of sodic carbonate to a solution of arsenic acid until the acid is completely neutralized, and then evaporating.

Diarsenious Disulphide (Realgar), **As₂S₂**, which is found native, and can be formed artificially by heating arsenic with the atomic proportion of sulphur, is employed in painting, and for making *white fire*.

Arsenious Sulphide (Orpiment), **As₂S₃**, is also a

natural compound. It may be prepared by precipitating a solution of arsenious anhydride in hydrochloric acid with hydrosulphuric acid: after the lapse of some time a higher sulphur compound is precipitated.

Sulpharsenic Anhydride, As_2S_5 , is not important.

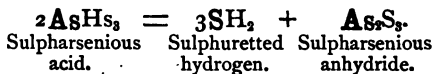
The three sulphides of arsenic are sulphur anhydrides. Thus, if sulphuretted hydrogen be passed through a solution of arsenious anhydride, a precipitate of arsenious sulphide is formed. The addition of ammoniac or potassic sulphide completely dissolves it, on account of the formation of ammoniac or potassic sulpharsenite, thus:—



The addition of hydrochloric acid reproduces the precipitate, thus:—



This latter compound, being unstable, decomposes thus:—



Exactly analogous reactions occur with sulpharsenic anhydride, forming sulpharsenates.

Tests.—Argentific nitrate is added to a solution of arsenious acid in water; on the addition of a drop or two of ammoniac hydrate a yellow precipitate of the argentic arsenite is thrown down, very soluble in ammoniac hydrate and nitric acid.

Cupric sulphate, on the addition of a little alkali, added drop by drop, produces a yellow-green precipitate of *Scheele's green*, soluble in ammoniac hydrate.

Sulphuretted hydrogen is passed through a solution of arsenious acid, previously acidulated with a few drops of hydrochloric acid; a copious bright yellow

precipitate of arsenious sulphide is thrown down, soluble in ammoniac hydrate, and can be re-precipitated by sulphuric or hydrochloric acid.

The detection of arsenious acid when mixed with the contents of the stomach is much more difficult. The presence of organic matter so interferes with the action of the tests just given as to render their results worthless in a matter of so much importance. In investigations of this kind, the two following tests are applied.

Marsh's Test.—This test depends on the fact that nascent hydrogen combines with arsenic, as already explained, and forms therewith arseniuretted hydrogen. A hydrogen bottle, fitted with a tube bent at right angles, and terminating in a jet, is supplied with zinc and dilute sulphuric acid, both of which should be *free from arsenic*. When the air has been all chased out a light may be applied to the jet, the flame of which should not stain a surface of white porcelain when brought in contact with it. When this condition is fulfilled, the substance to be tested may be introduced into the hydrogen bottle, and after a short time the jet of gas relighted and tested again with the white porcelain; if arsenic be present a brilliant black metallic film will appear on the porcelain. If the delivery tube be heated to a red heat the gas will be decomposed, and arsenic deposited as a metallic ring inside the tube, behind the heated portion. The gas passed through solution of argentic nitrate precipitates metallic silver as a black powder.

Reinsch's Test.—The poisoned liquid is made acid with hydrochloric acid and slips of clean copper foil, wire, or gauze introduced. The liquid is now boiled for a few minutes, when, if arsenic be present, it will be found on the surface of the copper as a grey film.

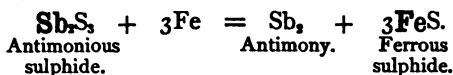
The slips of copper are carefully washed, dried, introduced into a glass tube, which is then heated; the arsenic is quickly converted into arsenious anhydride, which condenses on the cold surface of the tube in minute octahedral crystals.

Antimony.—Sb.

Atomic weight, 122. Probable molecular weight, 488. Atomicity, V. and III.

Occurrence in Nature.—Chiefly in combination with sulphur as grey antimony ore, Sb_2S_3 , called also *stibnite*; also as an oxide.

Preparation.—The ore is first freed from earthy impurities by fusion; the sulphur is then removed from it by heating it with metallic iron or potassic carbonate:—



Antimony is also obtained by roasting the ore, by which treatment it is partially converted into oxide; this is then reduced by fusing it with charcoal and sodic carbonate.

Properties.—Antimony is of a bluish-white colour, highly crystalline, having a fine metallic lustre. It has a sp. gr. of 6.7, and fuses at 430° . It is so brittle that it can be reduced to powder in a mortar. It melts below a red heat, and volatilizes at a white heat. It is not acted upon by air at the common temperature. If strongly heated, it burns with a white flame, producing crystals of antimonious oxide. It is dissolved by hydrochloric acid with evolution of hydrogen and the production of the chloride. Nitric acid converts it into antimonious acid.

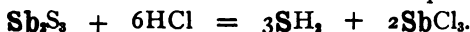
Antimony, as an alloy with lead, forms the type-

metal of the printer; and with tin, *Britannia metal*. It is too brittle to be used alone, but its alloys have numerous applications.

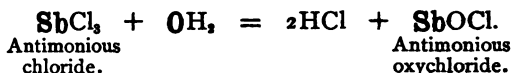
Principal Compounds.

Antimoniuretted Hydrogen, SbH_3 , also called *Stibine*.—This compound is produced when a soluble antimony compound is acted on by nascent hydrogen, and is obtained by the same process as that which yields arseniuretted hydrogen (*arsine*), which it closely resembles. It burns with a greenish flame, forming antimonious oxide and water. A cold piece of porcelain held in the flame is stained by a film of metallic antimony, and antimony is also deposited as a metallic ring when the tube through which the gas passes is heated to redness. When passed through a solution of argentic nitrate, a black precipitate, antimonious argentide, SbAg_3 , is formed; this property serves to distinguish it from arseniuretted hydrogen.

Antimonious Chloride, SbCl_3 , *butter of antimony*.—This compound is obtained when hydro-sulphuric acid is generated by the action of hydrochloric acid on the native of antimonious sulphide:—

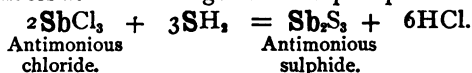


The residual solution is then distilled until each drop of the condensed vapour, on falling into the water of the receiver, produces a white precipitate. The receiver is then changed, and the process carried on. The air should be carefully excluded. Alkaline solutions decompose antimonious chloride, producing the corresponding hydrate. Powdered antimony takes fire in chlorine gas, forming this chloride. With water it undergoes decomposition, forming antimonious oxy-chloride as a white precipitate:—



Antimonic Chloride, SbCl_5 , is prepared by passing a stream of dry chlorine over metallic antimony, gently heated in a porcelain tube, or, better still, by passing chlorine over antimonious chloride. It is a colourless volatile liquid, which produces antimonic oxychloride, SbOCl_3 , when acted on with a small quantity of water, and antimonic acid, SbOHO_3 , when an excess of water is used. It will be noticed that the constitution of this acid resembles that of phosphoric acid, POHO_3 .

Antimonious Sulphide, Sb_2S_3 , is the native sulphide from which the metal is obtained. It may be prepared artificially by passing sulphuretted hydrogen into solution of antimonious chloride. The sulphide separates as a fine orange-coloured precipitate :—



This compound enters into the composition of *blue signal* or *Bengal lights*, as follows :—

Dry potassic nitrate	.	.	6 parts.
Sulphur	.	.	2 „
Antimonious sulphide	.	.	1 part.

Antimonic Sulphide, Sb_2S_5 , is unimportant. It is produced when sulphuretted hydrogen is passed into solution of antimonic chloride.

Antimonious Oxide or Anhydride, Sb_2O_3 , is obtained by burning metallic antimony in the air. The corresponding acid is obtained by pouring solution of antimonious chloride into solution of sodic carbonate. Sodic chloride, carbonic anhydride, and *metantimonious acid*, SbOHO , are formed.

Antimonic Anhydride, Sb_2O_3 , is produced by heating any of its acid derivatives, which are the exact analogues of the phosphoric acids:—

- | | |
|------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| <i>a.</i> Orthantimonic acid . . . | SbOH_3 . |
| <i>b.</i> Metantimonic „ . . . | SbO_2Ho . |
| <i>c.</i> Pyrantimonic „ . . . | $\text{Sb}_2\text{O}_3\text{Ho}_4$. |

a is obtained by the action of water on antimonic chloride.

b. *Aqua regia* converts metallic antimony into this variety.

c is formed when hydrochloric acid is added to solutions of its salts.

Tests.—Sulphuretted hydrogen precipitates antimony from its solutions as an orange-coloured sulphide, which is soluble in yellow ammoniac sulphide or sodic hydrate.

Antimony gives a metallic film on porcelain with *Marsh's test*, and when the gas is passed into solution of argentic nitrate the metal is precipitated as antimonious argentide, which is soluble in tartaric acid. Arsenic, under like conditions, remains in solution.

Zinc precipitates antimony from its solutions as a black powder.

Bismuth—Bi.

Atomic weight, 208. Atomicity, V. and III.

Occurrence in Nature.—Chiefly in the metallic state mixed up in various rocks.

Preparation.—It is separated from its earthy impurities by fusion.

Properties.—This metal is of a reddish white colour. It is highly crystalline, and very brittle; its sp. gr. is 9.83; it melts at about 265° , and volatilizes at a high temperature. It is the most diamagnetic of

all known substances. It is little oxidized by air in the cold, but burns with a blue flame when strongly heated. Its best solvent is nitric acid. Its compounds are analogous to those of antimony, except that it forms no compound with hydrogen.

Fusible metal is an alloy of 8 parts bismuth, 5 of lead, and 3 of tin ; it melts below 100°. Bismuth and antimony form the elements in the construction of the thermo-electric pile.

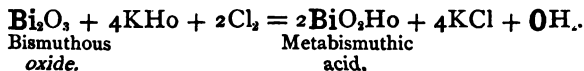
Principal Compounds.

Bismuthous Chloride, BiCl_3 , is produced by processes similar to those which yield the corresponding antimony compound, to which the student is referred. Its reactions with water are also analogous.

Bismuthous Oxide, Bi_2O_3 .—This oxide is obtained by heating bismuthous nitrate, or by heating the precipitate formed by adding potassic hydrate to bismuthous chloride, BiCl_3 . It fuses at a high temperature, and forms a powerful flux with silicious substances.

Bismuthic Oxide or Anhydride, Bi_2O_5 , is made by heating bismuthic acid. It is readily reduced to bismuthous oxide by heat, and to bismuthous salts by reducing agents, such as sulphurous acid, which converts it into bismuthous sulphate, $\text{S}_2\text{O}_5\text{BiO}'''_2$. Heated with sulphuric or nitric acid it is converted into bismuthous sulphate or nitrate, with evolution of oxygen.

Metabismuthic Acid, BiO_2Ho , is obtained as a red precipitate when bismuthous oxide is suspended in a solution of potassic hydrate and a current of chlorine is passed through it :—



Bismuthous Nitrate (trisnitrate of bismuth), $\text{N}_3\text{O}_6\text{Bio}^{\text{'''}}\cdot 5\text{OH}$.—This salt is prepared by dissolving bismuth in nitric acid. If the solution be left for some time, large crystals of bismuthous nitrate are deposited. A basic nitrate is produced when a solution of bismuthous nitrate is treated with a large quantity of water. This salt was extensively used as a cosmetic, but it injures the skin. Bismuthous nitrate is occasionally used in medicine.

Tests.—Water added in large quantities to solutions of bismuth salts cause the formation of basic salts as white precipitates.

With sulphuretted hydrogen a black sulphide is obtained insoluble, in ammoniac sulphide.

MONAD METALS.

Potassium— K_2 .

Atomic weight, 39. Molecular weight (probable), 78.
Atomicity, I. Sp. gr., 0.865.

Special Notice.—Potassium was discovered by Sir Humphry Davy, in 1807, by decomposing moist potassic hydrate (KHo) by means of a powerful galvanic battery. Its discovery has been of great importance to the progress of chemical science.

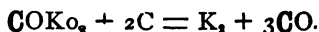
Occurrence in Nature.—Potassium occurs in nature as silicate, SiKo_4 , in combination with aluminic silicate, in *granite*, *felspar*, *mica*, and other igneous rocks.

These rocks are decomposed by the action of the carbonic anhydride and moisture of the atmosphere, potassic carbonate (COKo_2) being formed (see p. 146).

The potassic carbonate, being soluble in water, *gradually dissolves*, and so passes to the soil, from

which it is taken up by plants, and the potassium is found in their juices, generally in the form of an organic acid salt.* It also occurs as potassic chloride (KCl) in saline deposits, and as chloride, bromide, iodide, and sulphate in sea and mineral waters.

Preparation.—Potassium is prepared by the following process :—A mixture of potassic carbonate and charcoal is prepared by heating hydric-potassic tartrate (cream of tartar). When cold the mass is reduced to powder and mixed with 1-10th of its weight of charcoal in small lumps. It is then transferred to a well-hammered iron retort, or a bottle in which mercury is imported. The retort is placed in a furnace and the fire supplied with coke and charcoal, so that the retort is enveloped in flame and kept at a uniform heat, approaching to whiteness. A copper receiver, divided by a partition, into one division of which a tolerably large pipe from the retort dips into naphtha and the other division filled with ice, is connected with the retort. The fire is now raised in temperature, and decomposition of the potassic carbonate by the charcoal takes place, carbonic oxide (CO) is abundantly disengaged, and large melted drops of potassium fall into the naphtha :—

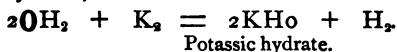


If the potassium is required pure it is re-distilled in an iron retort, and condensed in naphtha as above.

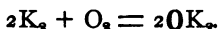
Properties.—Potassium is a bluish white solid. It can be cut with a knife. It fuses at 55° , and boils below a full red heat. Exposed to the action of moist air it speedily changes into potassic oxide (OK_2) by union

* The leaves and young parts of plants contain the largest quantity of potassium salts, the trunks of trees containing scarcely any.

with oxygen, and then into potassic hydrate (KHo) by double decomposition with the moisture; consequently it has to be preserved beneath rock oil or naphtha. Thrown upon the surface of cold water, it decomposes it with such energy as to cause the liberated hydrogen to burn; the resulting compound being potassic hydrate, which dissolves in the water:—



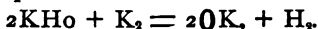
When heated in dry air it takes fire, burning with a purple flame, and forming potassic oxide (OK_2), thus:—



Uses.—Owing to its powerful attraction for oxygen and the other non-metallic elements, potassium is of use in the preparation of several of the elements, as boron, silicon, and aluminium (see pp. 85, 145).

Principal Compounds.

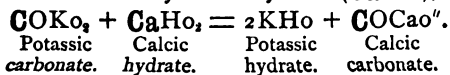
Potassic Oxide (potash) OK_2 .—This substance is prepared, as already stated, by exposing potassium to the action of dry oxygen, or by heating potassic hydrate with potassium:—



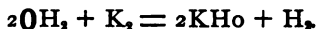
It is a white deliquescent solid, which is decomposed by water, becoming incandescent, and forming potassic hydrate:—



Potassic Hydrate (caustic potash), KHo.—This important compound is prepared (1) by decomposing potassic carbonate by calcic hydrate (CaHo_2), thus:—



The calcic carbonate (COCaO''), being insoluble, precipitates, and the potassic hydrate remains in solution; the solution is decanted off, evaporated to dryness in an iron or silver dish, and the heat continued till the mass fuses, when it is run into cylindrical moulds; when cold the sticks thus formed are removed to well-stoppered bottles, as otherwise it would absorb and combine with the moisture and carbonic anhydride contained in the atmosphere. (2) By the action of potassium upon water, as already mentioned:—



Potassic hydrate, when fused, is a hard, greyish-white solid, having a sp. gr. of 2.2. It can be obtained in crystals forming acute rhombohedra and having the composition $\text{KHO}, 2\text{OH}_2$, by making a hot concentrated solution in water. It is highly alkaline, and neutralizes the most powerful acids. By dissolving it in water heat is evolved. It is used in the manufacture of soft soap, soluble glass (potassic silicate), and in medicine as a caustic for dissolving the skin. In the laboratory it is an indispensable reagent, being constantly employed for absorbing acid gases, for precipitation of metallic hydrates, &c.

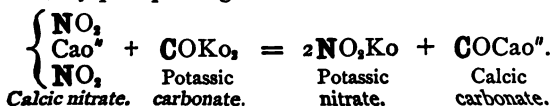
Potassic Carbonate (potashes, pearlash, American ashes),—anhydrous, COKO_2 ; crystallized, $\text{COKO}_2, 2\text{OH}_2$.—This salt, which occurs in nature to some extent in soils, is prepared in a crude form by burning twigs and brushwood, in the juices of which we have already stated potassium occurs in combination with organic acids; the burning transforms the organic potassium salt into potassic carbonate, which, together with the other non-combustible matter, remains as the ash. The ashes are brought to this country from America and Russia. To obtain a purer article the

ashes are treated with water, in which the potassic carbonate readily dissolves, and after allowing the insoluble portions to settle, the solution is decanted off and evaporated to dryness. The pure carbonate is obtained by heating hydric-potassic tartrate (cream of tartar), dissolving out the resulting carbonate, filtering from the charcoal with which it is mixed, and evaporating to dryness.

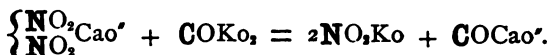
Potassic carbonate crystallizes in oblique rhombic octahedral crystals, which are deliquescent. Its solution has an alkaline taste and reaction. It is used in the manufactures of soap and glass, and in the preparation of most other compounds of potassium.

Hydric-potassic Carbonate (bicarbonate of potash), COHoKo .—When carbonic anhydride is passed into a solution of potassic carbonate, a white crystalline precipitate of the hydric-potassic carbonate is produced:— $\text{COKo}_2 + \text{OH}_2 + \text{CO}_2 = 2\text{COHoKo}$. This is the process employed for preparing the salt. It is less soluble in water than potassic carbonate, and has no alkaline action on litmus. Owing to its great purity if well crystallized, it is employed for the preparation of other potassium compounds. It is also used in medicine, and in making effervescing draughts.

Potassic Nitrate (nitre, saltpetre), NO_2Ko .—This salt is brought to this country chiefly from the East Indies, where it appears, in some parts, like snow on the surface of the ground. The nitre is collected, dissolved in water, and a little potassic carbonate added to decompose the calcic nitrate which it usually contains, by precipitating the calcium as carbonate:—



The liquid is evaporated, and the nitre of commerce crystallizes out. In France large quantities of it are manufactured in the following manner :—Heaps of old mortar and earth are collected in open sheds, and freely exposed to the air. These heaps are constantly turned and watered with putrid urine. This process, which is sometimes called *nitrification*, causes the nitrogenous matters (as ammoniacal salts, urea, &c.) contained in the urine to become converted into nitric acid, which, acting on the calcic oxide of the mortar, forms calcic nitrate, $\begin{Bmatrix} \text{NO}_2 \\ \text{NO} \end{Bmatrix} \text{Cao}'$. When a large quantity of this salt has been formed, the mortar heaps are treated with water in tanks; this dissolves out the calcic nitrate; to the solution, after separating it from the insoluble matter, a solution of crude potassic carbonate is added: this causes a double decomposition, potassic nitrate being formed and remaining in solution, while calcic carbonate is precipitated :—

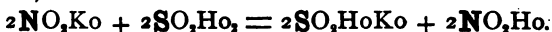


After siphoning off the liquid from the precipitate, it is evaporated, and the potassic nitrate obtained in the solid form.

Potassic nitrate crystallizes in rhombic prisms. It is soluble in water; the solution has no action on litmus. When the solid nitrate is thrown on a molten metal, oxidation of the metal occurs at the expense of the oxygen of the nitrate. Its taste is cooling and saline. It fuses without decomposition, and when cast in moulds, forms a white fibrous mass called *sal prunella*. At a red heat it loses

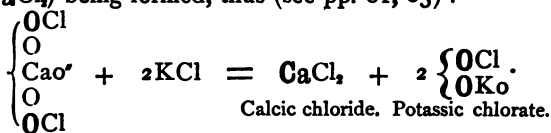
It crystallizes in two distinct crystalline forms, and hence is *dimorphous*. It is not very soluble in water. It is used in the manufacture of *potash-alum*.

Hydric-potassic Sulphate, SO_3HoKo .—When twice as much sulphuric acid is used as in the above case, this salt is the result:—



It crystallizes in rhomboidal tables. It is used occasionally as a flux, and also in calico-printing.

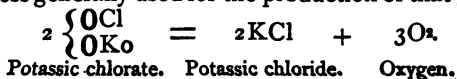
Potassic Chlorate, $\begin{Bmatrix} \text{OCl} \\ \text{OKo} \end{Bmatrix}$.—This salt is prepared by passing chlorine gas through a mixture of calcic hydrate (CaHo_2) and potassic chloride (KCl). Calcic hypochlorite (CaOCl_2) is first formed, and as the temperature rises it is decomposed, calcic chlorate being formed, which undergoes mutual exchange with the potassic chloride; potassic chlorate and calcic chloride (CaCl_2) being formed, thus (see pp. 81, 83):—



Calcic chlorate.

The solution of the two salts is evaporated down, when the potassic chlorate separates out in crystals, and the calcic chloride, being a very soluble salt, remains in solution.

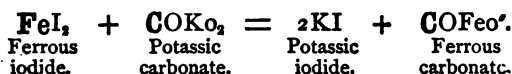
Potassic chlorate crystallizes in rhomboidal tables which contain no water. It is soluble in water. When heated to redness it evolves oxygen, this being the process generally used for the production of that gas:—



It deflagrates violently with combustible matter, explosions occurring with very slight blows. It is largely used in the manufacture of lucifer matches; as an oxidizing agent in calico-printing; and when added to a solution acidulated with hydrochloric acid, is often used in the laboratory for the same purpose. It is also used in the mixture with which the friction tubes used for firing cannon are charged.

Potassic Chloride, KCl.—This salt occurs in salt deposits at Stassfurt, in Germany, and other places. It is also obtained from *kelp*, the ashes of burnt seaweed. It crystallizes in cubes, is readily soluble in water, and is used in the manufacture of *potash-alum* and potassic chlorate.

Potassic Iodide, KI.—This salt occurs to a slight extent in sea water. It is prepared by digesting iodine and iron filings together with water till the solution is colourless. Ferrous iodide (FeI_2) is thus formed; the filtered solution is mixed with a solution of pure potassic carbonate, which causes ferrous carbonate (COFeo') to precipitate, while potassic iodide remains in solution:—



The solution is filtered to separate the suspended precipitate, and evaporated till the salt crystallizes on cooling.

Potassic iodide crystallizes in cubes, and is very soluble in water: it is also soluble in alcohol. Its solution dissolves iodine, forming a deep-brown liquid. It is used in photography and in medicine.

Tests for Potassium Compounds.—If tartaric acid be added to a solution of a potassium salt in a test tube,

the mixture agitated thoroughly and allowed to stand for a short time, a white crystalline precipitate of hydric-potassic tartrate (cream of tartar) is produced.

Platinic chloride (PtCl_4) gives in solutions of potassium salts, to which a little hydrochloric acid has been added, a yellow crystalline precipitate after agitation, which is a molecular combination of potassic chloride and platinic chloride ($2\text{KCl}, \text{PtCl}_4$).

Compounds of potassium, when introduced on a loop of platinum wire into the Bunsen or blowpipe flame, tinge it of a purple or violet colour; and if the flame be examined by the spectroscope, the spectrum will be found to consist of three bright lines, two in the red portion and one in the violet.

Sodium—Na.

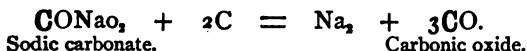
Atomic weight, 23. Molecular weight (probable), 46.
Atomicity, 1. Sp. gr., 0.97.

Special Notice.—Sodium was discovered by Sir Humphry Davy in 1807, immediately after he discovered potassium. He obtained it from moist sodic hydrate (NaHo), by the same process as that by which he obtained potassium from potassic hydrate.

Occurrence in Nature.—Sodium occurs in nature as sodic chloride (NaCl), which in the solid form is known as *rock* or *common salt*, and in solution it occurs in sea water. It also occurs as silicate (SiNaO_4) in several minerals. *Borax*, *trona*, and sodic nitrate are other compounds in which it occurs. So widely diffused is this metal that it can be detected in every speck of dust by means of the spectroscope.

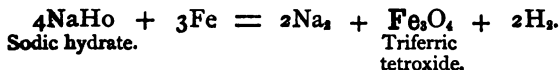
Preparation.—Sodium is now manufactured on the large scale by decomposing sodic carbonate

(CONaO_2) by means of carbon. An intimate mixture of 7 parts of dried sodic carbonate, 2 parts of powdered charcoal, and 1 part of finely-powdered calcic carbonate is made into a paste with oil, and after carbonizing the oil by heating the mixture in an iron pot, it is transferred to an iron retort like that used for preparing potassium, and is distilled. The reaction is the same as occurs in preparing potassium; the calcic carbonate is used simply to prevent the charcoal separating from the sodic carbonate when the latter fuses:—



The process is more manageable than that for preparing potassium.

Other processes by which it may be obtained are—(1) by electrolysis of sodic hydrate (Davy's original method); (2) by decomposing sodic hydrate at a white heat by means of metallic iron:—



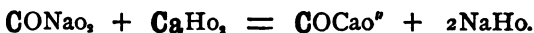
Properties.—Sodium is a silver-white metal, soft at ordinary temperatures. It melts at 90° , and oxidizes in dry air, passing into sodic oxide (ONa_2). It boils at a red heat. Thrown upon water, sodium decomposes it with great energy, the temperature occasionally rising high enough to inflame the liberated hydrogen. In hot water the hydrogen takes fire at once, burning with a yellow flame, due to a small quantity of sodium vapour. In both cases sodic hydrate (NaHo) is the product; it dissolves in the water:—



Uses.—Sodium is extensively used in the preparation of the metals magnesium and aluminium, and lately it has been found advantageous by Mr. Crookes to add a little sodium to the mercury used in the extraction of gold from its ores. Being cheaper than potassium, its atomic weight being less, and being little inferior to it in power of action, it may be advantageously substituted for that metal in all possible cases. In the laboratory it is used as a reducing agent; for preparing pure sodic hydrate (NaHo); and many other purposes.

Sodic Oxide (soda), ONa_2 .—As already stated, sodic oxide is produced when sodium oxidizes in dry air ($2\text{Na}_2 + \text{O}_2 = 2\text{ONa}_2$). It may likewise be prepared by heating sodic hydrate with sodium, thus:— $2\text{NaHo} + \text{Na}_2 = 2\text{ONa}_2 + \text{H}_2$. It is a yellowish white solid, which absorbs moisture from the air, forming sodic hydrate:— $\text{ONa}_2 + \text{OH}_2 = 2\text{NaHo}$.

Sodic Hydrate (caustic soda), NaHo .—This important compound is prepared by boiling a solution of sodic carbonate (CONaO_2) with calcic hydrate (CaHo_2) in an iron pan; calcic carbonate (COCaO'') is precipitated, and sodic hydrate remains in solution:—



Sodic carbonate. Calcic hydrate. Calcic carbonate. Sodic hydrate.

On evaporation and fusion in an iron or silver dish the hydrate may be obtained in sticks, like potassic hydrate. Sodic hydrate is also now largely manufactured from the crude sodic carbonate obtained by *Leblanc's process*. It is found that this crude material contains sodic hydrate, and by evaporating its solution, forcing air through it to precipitate iron and oxidize sulphur compounds, addition of sodic nitrate to complete the purification and fusion, large quantities of it

are obtained. It is extensively used in the manufacture of hard soaps and of sodic silicate (soluble glass), and is an indispensable reagent in the laboratory.

Sodic Chloride (common salt), NaCl .—This well-known substance occurs in nature, forming immense beds of *rock salt* in Cheshire; Durham; in Ireland, near Belfast; at Wieliczka in Poland, Cordona in Spain, Galicia, and Tyrol. It also occurs in sea water to the extent of four ounces to the gallon. A large quantity of salt is obtained from the brine springs of Droitwich; but our chief supply is from the mines of Cheshire. Rock salt is always too impure for use; and if no natural brine spring exists, one is formed by sinking a shaft into the rock salt, and introducing water. This water, when saturated, is pumped up, and evaporated in large iron pans. As the salt separates, it is removed by means of a wooden scoop, and pressed, while moist, into moulds, and then transferred to the drying stove. When large crystals are required, as for *bay salt*, the evaporation is conducted very slowly. The commercial article generally contains a little magnesian chloride, which renders it somewhat deliquescent. The following analysis shows the total *salts* in an imperial gallon of Droitwich brine:—

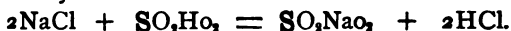
Sodic chloride	21,761·872	grains.
Magnesian chloride (MgCl_2)	2·560	„
Calcic sulphate (SO_4CaO)	91·120	„
Aluminic sulphate	14·400	„
Sodic sulphate (SO_4NaO_2)	342·720	„
Sodic iodide	·208	grain.

22,212·880 grains.

It is also obtained from sea water by evaporation. Sodic chloride crystallizes in cubes, and is almost equally soluble in cold and hot water. It is extensively used

in the manufacture of sodic carbonate, in glazing stoneware, as an antiseptic in preserving meat, and it is an essential constituent of animal food.

Sodic Sulphate (Glauber's salt), SO_4Na_2 ; crystallized, $\text{SO}_4\text{Na}_2 \cdot 10\text{OH}_2$.—This compound has been found pure in nature, forming the mineral called *Thénardite*. It is prepared in enormous quantities in *Leblanc's process* for making sodic carbonate, by acting upon sodic chloride with sulphuric acid in an iron pan heated by a furnace:—



Sodic chloride. Sulphuric acid. Sodic sulphate.

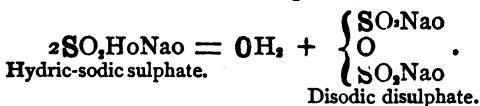
The hydrochloric acid (HCl) produced passes off in the gaseous form, and is absorbed by water trickling down large towers filled with coke. When the decomposition is complete the sodic sulphate is raked out and allowed to solidify; the solid mass is termed *salt-cake*.

Sodic sulphate is very soluble in water, and it may be obtained crystallized in four-sided prisms; the crystals may be either SO_4Na_2 ; $\text{SO}_4\text{Na}_2 \cdot 7\text{OH}_2$; or $\text{SO}_4\text{Na}_2 \cdot 10\text{OH}_2$, according to the manner in which they are obtained. The varieties containing water are remarkably efflorescent.* The crystals dissolve in hydrochloric acid, with great absorption of heat from surrounding bodies, and this mixture is consequently used in chemical operations as a freezing mixture where a low temperature is required. It has a bitter taste, and is occasionally used in medicine; it is also used in making glass.

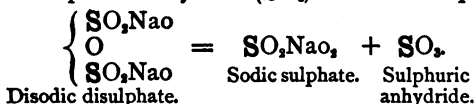
Hydric-sodic Sulphate (bisulphate of soda), SO_4HoNa .—When nitric acid (NO_3Ho) is prepared in a glass retort from sodic nitrate (NO_3Na) and sulphuric acid (SO_4H_2), the residue in the retort is hydric-sodic sulphate, thus:—

* *Becoming powdery from loss of water of crystallization.*

$\text{NO}_3\text{NaO} + \text{SO}_3\text{Ho} = \text{SO}_3\text{HoNaO} + \text{NO}_3\text{Ho}$
 Sodidic nitrate. Sulphuric acid. Hydric-sodidic sulphate. Nitric acid.
 It is very soluble in water, and, like hydric-potassic sulphate, may be used as a flux. When heated it loses water, and forms disodidic disulphate, thus:—



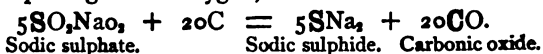
The disodidic disulphate, when more strongly heated, yields sulphuric anhydride (SO_3) and sodidic sulphate:—



Sodidic Carbonate (soda, soda crystals), CONaO_2 .—This most important sodium compound was formerly almost entirely obtained from the ash of burnt seaweeds. The plants whose ash yield it are the *Salsola soda*, grown on the coasts of Spain; *Salicornia annua*, grown on the southern coast of France; and *varec*, a seaweed grown on the rocks on the coast of Brittany. The ash resulting from the combustion of these plants is known as *barilla*, and contains about 18 per cent. of sodidic carbonate. The *natron* or *trona* lakes of Egypt have also yielded it from a very remote period. These sources have now, however, almost entirely given place to what is known as *Leblanc's process* of preparing it from sodidic chloride (common salt).

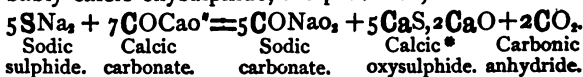
By *Leblanc's process* the sodidic chloride is first converted into sodidic sulphate, as described under that substance; the resulting sulphate is then ground to powder, mixed with ground calcic carbonate and ground coal, in the proportion of 3 parts of sodidic sul-

phate, 3 of calcic carbonate, and $1\frac{1}{2}$ to 2 of coal, and the mixture thrown in charges of $2\frac{1}{2}$ cwt. on to the bed of a hot reverberatory furnace, where it is well stirred till it melts. When the mass has melted, effervescence goes on violently from the escape of carbonic oxide gas (CO), produced by the carbon of the fuel reducing the sodic sulphate to sodic sulphide (SNa_2) by depriving it of its oxygen, thus :—



The carbonic oxide as it is evolved burns in jets on the surface of the melted material with a greenish-yellow flame.

When this reduction has taken place, a second chemical change occurs; the sodium of the sulphide and the calcium of the carbonate exchange places, whereby sodic carbonate and calcic sulphide, or probably calcic oxysulphide, are produced, thus :—



When this change is complete the charge is raked out into a mould and allowed to cool; it then forms *ball soda*, or *black ash*, and contains from 20 to 30 per cent. of mixed sodic oxide and sodic carbonate; the remainder being calcic sulphide, calcic oxide, and unburnt coal. To extract the sodic carbonate, the cake from the mould is broken up and systematically treated with water (not hotter than 44°) till all soluble matter is taken up; only the sodic carbonate dissolves, the solution is allowed to settle, and then evaporated in shallow iron pans; the salt crystallizes out to a great extent during the evaporation, and is separated by perforated ladles. In order to obtain the maximum

* This substance is called soda, or alkali waste.

yield of carbonate, the solution is evaporated to dryness and heated in a furnace with sawdust, which converts the sodic hydrate into carbonate, and the result of the operation is the *soda ash* of commerce, containing about 56 per cent. of available alkali (sodic oxide [ONa_2] in the form of carbonate).

We see, then, that the chemical changes in the manufacture are three in number:—1st, the conversion of sodic chloride into sodic sulphate:— $2\text{NaCl} + \text{SO}_2\text{Ho}_2 = \text{SONaO}_2 + 2\text{HCl}$; 2nd, the reduction of the sodic sulphate to sodic sulphide by the carbon of the coal:— $5\text{S}_2\text{O}_2\text{NaO}_2 + 20\text{C} = 5\text{SNa}_2 + 20\text{CO}$; and 3rd, the decomposition of the sodic sulphide by the calcic carbonate, sodic carbonate, and calcic oxysulphide, resulting:— $5\text{SNa}_2 + 7\text{COCaO} = 5\text{CONaO}_2 + 5\text{CaS}_2 + 2\text{CaO} + 2\text{CO}_2$.

Sodic carbonate has a nauseous alkaline taste, is very soluble in water, and crystallizes in rhomboidal prisms, often of very large size; the crystals have the composition represented by $\text{CONaO}_2, 10\text{OH}_2$, and are efflorescent. It is used in immense quantities in the manufactures of glass, soap, and of the various sodium compounds; large quantities are employed in dyeing and calico-printing, scouring wool and yarn, for softening hard waters, and for domestic purposes.

Hydric-sodic Carbonate (bicarbonate of soda), COHoNaO .—This salt is prepared either by passing carbonic anhydride into an aqueous solution of sodic carbonate, or over moist crystals of that substance; the carbonic anhydride is absorbed, and in the case of the solution the hydric-sodic carbonate precipitates in crystals, which are nearly pure. In the case where the gas is passed over the crystals, heat is evolved, and the crystals lose their water of crystallization. The latter, though the more economical plan, does

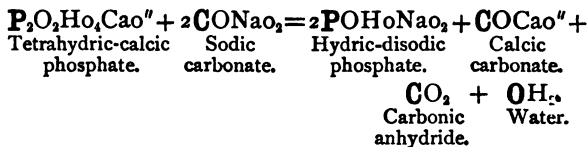
not yield so pure a product as the former ; the change undergone is the same in both cases :—



Hydric-sodic carbonate is not so soluble in water as the normal carbonate. It crystallizes in rectangular four-sided prisms.

Sodic Nitrate (cubic nitre, Chili saltpetre), NO_2NaO .—This compound occurs in nature in large beds, about a yard below the surface of the soil, in Peru, South America. It is very soluble in water, and is deliquescent.* It is employed in the manufacture of sulphuric and nitric acids, potassic nitrate, and as a manure. The crystals of it are rhombohedral in shape. It cannot be employed as a substitute for potassic nitrate in gunpowder, owing to its deliquescence.

Hydric-disodic Phosphate (rhombic phosphate of sodium, phosphate of soda), POHoNaO_2 .—This compound is readily prepared by adding a solution of sodic carbonate to a solution of tetrahydric-calcic phosphate, $\text{P}_2\text{O}_5\text{Ho}_4\text{Cao}''$, when calcic carbonate is precipitated, and hydric-disodic phosphate remains in solution:—

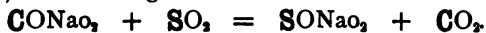


By evaporating the filtered solution, the phosphate may be obtained in rhombic prisms, which are efflorescent. Its aqueous solution has a slightly

* Liable to turn liquid from absorption of moisture from the atmosphere.

alkaline reaction. The crystals have the composition $\text{POHoNaO}_3, 12\text{OH}_2$. Its solution corrodes flint-glass bottles, causing white flakes of silicic acid to separate. It is used in the laboratory as a test for magnesium.

Sodic Hyposulphite, $\text{SS}''\text{ONaO}_3$.—This salt is prepared by first forming sodic sulphite (SONaO_3) by passing a stream of washed sulphurous anhydride (SO_2) into a strong solution of sodic carbonate:—



Sodic carbonate.

Sodic sulphite.

The solution of the sulphite is then digested for several days with sulphur, by which means the sulphite takes up sulphur and is converted into hyposulphite:—



Sodic sulphite.

Sodic hyposulphite.

On evaporating the solution, crystals of the hyposulphite, having the composition $\text{SSONaO}_3, 5\text{OH}_2$, separate out. It is largely used for photographic purposes as a fixing agent, as it dissolves the silver salts which have been unacted on by the light, and so prevents the portrait or picture from becoming black.

Sodic Borate, BNaO_3 .—This compound does not exist in nature; but an abnormal sodic borate, known as *borax*, and having the composition $\text{B}'''\text{O}_3\text{NaO}_2, 10\text{OH}_2$, is contained in the mineral called *tincal*, obtained from the East Indies. It is also obtained from certain lakes in Persia, and large quantities are prepared by adding sodic carbonate to the native boric acid (BHO_3) of Tuscany:—



Boric acid.

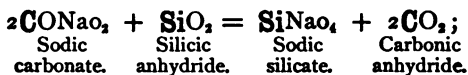
Borax.

It is soluble in water, and crystallizes in six-sided prisms; its solution has an alkaline reaction on test

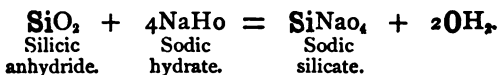
paper. When the crystals are heated, they fuse in their water of crystallization, bubble up, owing to the escape of steam, and afterwards undergo igneous fusion to a transparent glass. This glass, since it dissolves metallic compounds with production of various characteristic colours, is often employed as a blowpipe test for metals in qualitative analysis. (See p. 86.)

This same property of dissolving metallic compounds which borax possesses is made of use in the welding of metals. The pieces to be joined are heated in the forge, sprinkled with borax, which dissolves the coat of metallic oxide, and when sufficiently heated the pieces are removed, a blow of the hammer or rap against the anvil causes the dissolved oxide to fall off, and the two clean metallic surfaces are speedily united by the blows of the striker. Borax is used in glazing earthenware, as a flux in the smelting and refining of metals, and for softening water.

Sodic Silicate (soluble glass), SiNaO_4 .—This compound is prepared—(1) by fusing together sodic carbonate and silicic anhydride (SiO_2):—



(2) by boiling flints (silicic anhydride) in sodic hydrate under great pressure:—



Sodic silicate is not soluble in cold water, but dissolves in five or six times its weight of boiling water. It is employed in the manufacture of soap, in fixing fresco colours, in preserving stone from decay, and in the production of Messrs. Ransome's artificial stone.

In admixture with other silicates, sodic silicate occurs in glass, and it (equally with potassic silicate) imparts the property of viscosity before fusion to such mixtures, which is of such value in the working of glass.

Sodic Tungstate, WO_3Na_2 .—This compound is employed for rendering fabrics non-inflammable, and to prevent the serious accidents, and in many cases loss of life, which occur every year, through ladies' dresses, &c., accidentally taking fire. A concentrated neutral solution of the salt diluted with about one-third of its bulk of water, and then mixed with three per cent. of hydric-disodic phosphate, is the solution used for this purpose.

Tests for Sodium Compounds.—Sodium compounds are all, with the exception of the antimoniate, very soluble in water; therefore they cannot be precipitated by any reagent, and consequently their presence has to be determined almost entirely by negative evidence. A solution from which all metals, save potassium, sodium, and ammonium, have been precipitated, and which on evaporation to dryness and ignition leaves a residue of saline matter, must contain either potassium or sodium, or both of them. If a little of this solid residue be dissolved in water, and platinic chloride and a few drops of hydrochloric acid added, and the mixture on shaking yields a yellow precipitate, potassium is *present*, and sodium must be tested for in the remainder of the residue by ascertaining whether it colours the Bunsen flame *yellow*, and gives one bright yellow band in the spectroscope; if so, sodium is *present* also. If the platinic chloride gives no precipitate, then potassium is *absent* and sodium is *present*, and its presence may be confirmed by observing the flame coloration, as before stated.

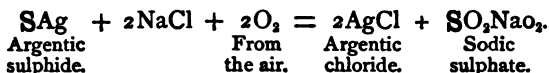
Silver—Ag.

Atomic weight, 108. Molecular weight (probable), 216.
Atomicity, L Sp. gr., 10·47.

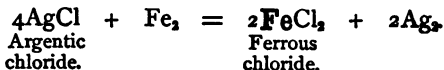
Special Notice.—Silver was known to the ancients, being one of the first-discovered metals.

Occurrence in Nature.—Silver occurs in nature in the free state to some extent: in combination it occurs as sulphide (SAg_2), known as *silver glance*, also as chloride (AgCl), and bromide (AgBr) in *embolite*; it also occurs as sulphide mixed with plumbic sulphide (PbS) in *galena*. The chief sources of its ores are the Hartz mountains in Germany, Kongsberg in Norway, and the Andes in South America.

Preparation.—In Germany the ores are first roasted with sodic chloride, by which they are converted into argentic chloride (AgCl), thus:—



The chloride is mixed with water, scrap iron, and mercury, and introduced into revolving casks, by which the materials are thoroughly mixed. The iron reacts upon the argentic chloride, ferrous chloride (FeCl_2) and metallic silver being produced:—



The mercury now comes into play and dissolves the silver, forming liquid silver amalgam. After about eighteen or twenty hours' rotation the casks are filled up with water, and again set in motion in order to wash the amalgam out of the spent materials: after two hours they are stopped, and the amalgam is drawn off

into sacks, which act as rude filters ; the greater portion of the mercury drains off into a trough placed underneath, leaving a soft solid amalgam, containing 15 to 17 per cent. of silver. This is placed on trays, in charges of 5 cwt. at a time, under a large distillatory bell of iron, and a fire is made round the upper part of the latter ; the mercury volatilizes, descends in vapour, and is condensed by cold water placed in a trough round the mouth of the bell. A spongy mass of silver, containing 70 per cent. silver, 28 per cent. copper, and other impurities amounting to 2 per cent., is left, and is afterwards melted and cast into ingots. In South America, where fuel is expensive, the metal is extracted by a somewhat different process, the chemistry of the operation being rather obscure.

Silver is often contained in lead ores to such an extent that it is profitable to extract it even when it is not in greater proportion than three or four ounces of silver to a ton of lead. This is done by a process discovered by Mr. Pattinson, of Newcastle ; the argentiferous lead is melted in a cast-iron pot, the fire is then withdrawn and the metal stirred briskly ; the alloy of silver and lead, being more fusible than the lead alone, remains in a melted state, while the lead crystallizes out, and is removed as it forms by means of an iron ladle. This operation is repeated on the more concentrated argentiferous lead until the lead contains about 300 ounces of silver to the ton, beyond which point it is not found advantageous to carry the concentration. To obtain the silver free from the lead it is now submitted to the operation known as *cupellation*. The lead is melted in a reverberatory furnace, in which a cupel made of bone ash is fitted, and a blast of air passing over its surface causes that metal to oxidize ;

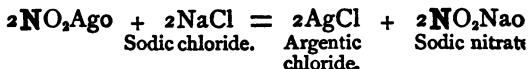
the oxide so formed is absorbed by the cupel, while the silver, together with a small proportion of lead, remains on its surface, five tons being reduced to three cwt.; this is run off while melted, and when a sufficient quantity has accumulated, it is submitted a second time to the operation, and the silver is obtained free from lead.

Silver may be precipitated from any of its solutions whether acid or alkaline, by means of the metal magnesium. This plan has recently been adopted by many photographers for recovering silver from their residues.

The pure metal may be obtained by dissolving ordinary silver (which contains copper) in nitric acid



adding sodic chloride to the solution, which precipitates argentic chloride :—



washing the precipitate by decantation with water and then boiling it with solution of sodic hydroxide (NaHO) and a few lumps of cane sugar. The boiling is continued until the powder becomes completely soluble in nitric acid; the liquid is then poured off and the metallic powder washed by decantation; the residue is pure silver, and may be at once used in the preparation of silver salts, or it may be melted and cast into an ingot.

Properties.—Silver is a brilliant white metal, and does not oxidize or lose its brilliancy in pure air. Even when melted in air it does not oxidize, but absorbs

mechanically about 22 times its bulk of oxygen, which it gives up again on becoming solid, giving rise to a phenomenon called the "spitting" of the silver.

It is malleable and ductile, and probably the best conductor of heat and electricity. In air containing vapour of sulphur or sulphuretted hydrogen it tarnishes, becoming coated with the sulphide (SAg_2), which is black. This is the reason why silversmiths usually burn their gas outside their shops.

Uses.—Silver is extensively used in making plate, in coining, electro-plating, &c. For the two former uses it is always alloyed with copper, pure silver being too soft to resist wear and tear sufficiently. English coins are made of silver alloyed with $7\frac{1}{2}$ per cent. copper, and French ones contain 10 per cent.

Principal Compounds.—The salts of silver are without colour if the constituent acid-residue be so, and leave in many cases metallic silver after ignition. Silver compounds are decomposed by magnesium, zinc, iron, copper, ferrous sulphate, and stannous chloride, metallic silver being precipitated.

Argentich Oxide, OAg_2 .—This oxide may be prepared by adding sodic hydrate (NaHo) to a solution of argentic nitrate:—

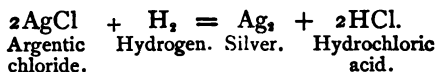
$\text{NaHo} + \text{NO}_2\text{Ago} = \text{AgHo} + \text{NO}_2\text{Nao}$;
Sodic hydrate. Argentich nitrate. Argentich hydrate. Sodic nitrate.
and heating the hydrate thus produced to 60° :—



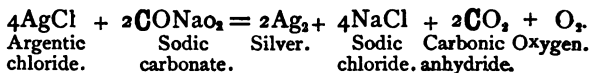
Argentich Chloride, AgCl .—When a soluble chloride is added to a solution of a silver salt, this compound is always precipitated, in the form of a white curdy solid. It is quite insoluble in water and nitric acid. It is sometimes found native, and is then called *horn*.

silver. It is decomposed by exposure to light, especially if any organic substances are present. It is reduced to the metallic state when put into water with metallic zinc or iron and a little sulphuric acid. It is soluble in ammoniac hydrate, potassic cyanide (CNK) and in sodic hyposulphite (SS'ONao₂).

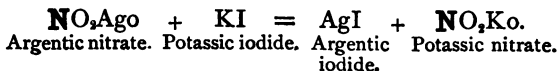
On the blackening of argentic chloride and other silver salts, by exposure to light, depends the process of photography as now ordinarily practised. When heated, argentic chloride melts at about 260° , and sublimes at a higher temperature ; if a current of pure and dry hydrogen be passed over it while fused, it is reduced to metallic silver with formation of hydrochloric acid :—



It is also decomposed by sodic carbonate when fused with it, metallic silver being produced :—



Argentio Iodide, AgI.—When a soluble iodide is added to a solution of a silver salt, this salt is precipitated as a pale yellow flocculent solid :—

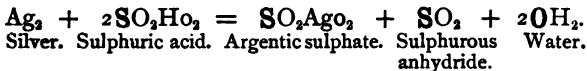


It occurs to some extent in nature in Mexico. It is insoluble in nitric acid, and nearly so in ammoniac hydrate (NH_4Ho); in the latter respect being an ex-

ception to silver salts generally. It is an important agent in the photographic art.

Argentic Nitrate (lunar caustic, nitrate of silver), NO_3Ag .—This important salt is prepared by dissolving pure silver in nitric acid. The solution, when concentrated by evaporation, yields the salt in square anhydrous tables. When melted and poured into cylindrical moulds it forms the *lunar* caustic* of the surgeon. When exposed to light, if impure, the salt blackens, from its reduction to metallic silver, especially if any organic matter be present. It stains the skin black, and is employed as a dye for the hair, and for the manufacture of marking-ink for linen. Preparations for photography and electro-plating are also made from it.

Argentic Sulphate, SO_4Ag_2 .—When silver is boiled with strong sulphuric acid, sulphurous anhydride (SO_2) is evolved, and argentic sulphate formed:—



It requires ninety times its weight of water for solution, and may be crystallized in small rhombic prisms. It is formed in separating silver from gold.

Tests for Silver Compounds.—Hydrochloric acid and soluble chlorides, when added to solutions of silver salts, precipitate the white curdy argentic chloride (AgCl), which is soluble in ammoniacal hydrate, and insoluble in nitric acid. Heated in the reducing blowpipe flame with sodic carbonate on charcoal, silver compounds are readily reduced to metallic silver.

* From *luna*, the moon, the alchemist's name for silver.

THE DIAD METALS.

Barium—Ba.

Atomic weight, 137. Molecular weight (probable), 137.
Atomicity, II. Sp. gr., 4 to 5.

Special Notice.—When Davy had discovered that the potassic and sodic hydrates were compounds, he was led to suspect that *baryta* (baric oxide, BaO) was also a compound, and he found on experiment that such was really the case; for on causing a current of galvanic electricity to pass through a solution of baric hydrate (BaHO_2), with mercury as the negative pole, he obtained barium amalgamated with the mercury; and on heating the amalgam in a green glass retort filled with hydrogen, he obtained the metal free from admixture.

Occurrence in Nature.—Barium is somewhat abundantly contained in nature in the form of baric sulphate (SO_4BaO), known as *heavy spar*; and baric carbonate (COBaO), commonly called *witherite*.

Preparation.—Barium may be obtained in the metallic state either (1) by electrolysis of baric hydrate, as Davy originally obtained it; (2) by decomposing anhydrous fused baric chloride (BaCl_2) by the same means; (3) by passing potassium or sodium vapour over strongly heated baric oxide:— $\text{BaO} + \text{K}_2 = \text{OK}_2 + \text{Ba}$; or (4) by acting on a solution of baric chloride with sodium amalgam, and distilling the resulting barium amalgam.

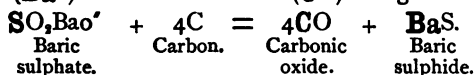
Properties.—So far as it has been examined, barium is of a pale yellow colour, and decomposes water rapidly at the ordinary temperature, producing baric hydrate and hydrogen:— $\text{Ba} + 2\text{OH}_2 = \text{BaHO}_2 + \text{H}_2$. It speedily tarnishes in the air, producing baric oxide.

Uses.—Owing to the difficulty hitherto experienced in the preparation of this metal, it has not yet become possible to put it to any use. No doubt, when this is overcome and its properties are well known, it will be found of use in some way or other.

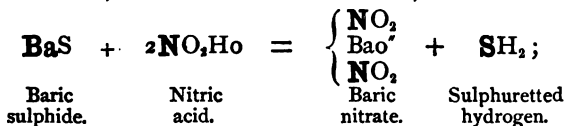
Principal Compounds.

The soluble salts of barium, as well as the carbonate, are very poisonous; the best antidote is magnesian or sodic sulphate.

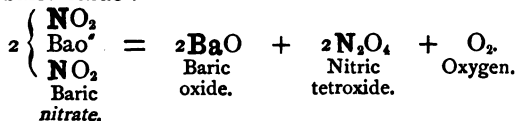
Baric Oxide (baryta), BaO .—This substance may be prepared either from the naturally occurring sulphate or carbonate. If the sulphate be employed, it is ground to powder, mixed with ground charcoal, and heated to redness in a crucible, by which means the carbon deprives the sulphate of its oxygen, baric sulphide (BaS) and carbonic oxide (CO) being formed :—



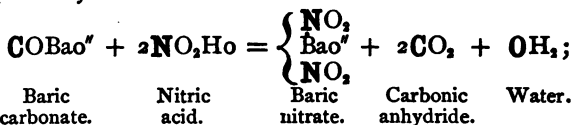
The baric sulphide so obtained is decomposed by nitric acid, in order to form the nitrate, thus :—



and the nitrate, after evaporation to dryness, is ignited in an iron crucible, by which it is decomposed with evolution of nitric peroxide and oxygen, and formation of baric oxide :—

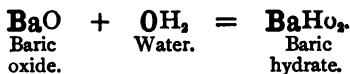


When the carbonate is employed, it is first decomposed by nitric acid to form the nitrate :—



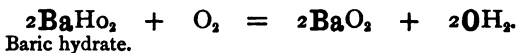
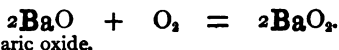
and the nitrate is then heated as before stated.

Baric oxide, as thus obtained, is a grey porous mass, which absorbs moisture and carbonic anhydride from the air; when treated with water it combines with it, or slakes with great evolution of heat, forming baric hydrate :—

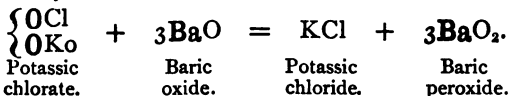


Baric oxide is used in the laboratory for absorbing carbonic anhydride in gaseous analyses, and as an alkali where potassic or sodic hydrates are inapplicable.

Baric Peroxide, BaO_2 .—If baric oxide or hydrate be heated to dull redness in a current of oxygen, it is converted into baric peroxide :—

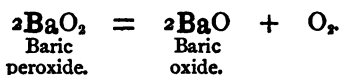


It may also be prepared by heating baric oxide to redness in a crucible, and adding potassic chlorate gradually to the red-hot mass :—

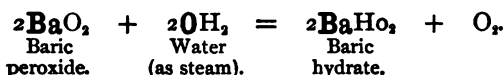


Baric peroxide can be obtained in brilliant plates

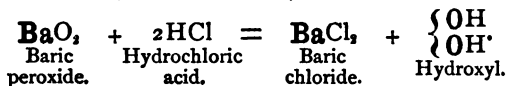
by adding a solution of baric hydrate to its solution in very dilute hydrochloric acid ; these plates are insoluble in water. When free from water it is a white powder resembling magnesian oxide. If heated to a higher temperature than that at which it is formed, baric peroxide is decomposed, giving up half its oxygen and becoming baric oxide again :—



Or if it be treated with steam at the same temperature as it was formed, oxygen is evolved, and baric hydrate is produced :—



When treated with acids, baric peroxide is decomposed, hydroxyl (Ho_2) being formed (see Hydroxyl) :—



It has been proposed to prepare oxygen from air by the alternate oxidation of baric oxide and reduction of the baric peroxide so produced ; but as yet the process is not practically carried out, owing to certain difficulties which it presents. Baric peroxide is used in the laboratory for preparing hydroxyl, and certain compounds in organic chemistry called the organic peroxides.

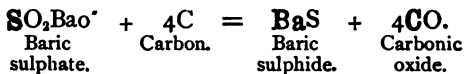
Baric Hydrate (hydrate of baryta), BaHo_2 .—This compound is prepared, as already stated, by the action of water on baric oxide :— $\text{BaO} + \text{OH}_2 = \text{BaHo}_2$; or of barium on water :— $2\text{OH}_2 + \text{Ba} = \text{BaHo}_2 + \text{H}_2$;

or by boiling solution of baric sulphide with cupric oxide :—



The liquid is filtered from the precipitated cuprous sulphide, and on cooling, crystals of baric hydrate, having the composition $\text{BaHo}_2, 8\text{OH}_2$, separate out. When the crystals are heated, they lose water, BaHo_2 being left as a white powder. It has a strong alkaline action on litmus. Its uses are similar to those of baric oxide.

Baric Sulphide, BaS .—This substance is prepared by the action of carbon at a red heat on native baric sulphate. The latter is powdered, mixed with an equal weight of starch, and one-tenth of its weight of ground charcoal, and heated to redness for an hour in a crucible, the cover of which is luted on ; the carbon of the starch and charcoal removes oxygen from the sulphate, baric sulphide and carbonic oxide being formed :—



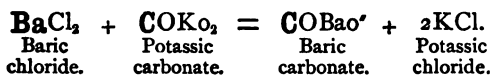
The sulphide is dissolved out of the mass when cold, by boiling it in water, and the filtered solution, on cooling, yields crystals having the composition $\text{BaS}, 6\text{OH}_2$.

Baric sulphide is used for preparing the other salts of barium, as it is readily decomposed by acids.

Baric Sulphate (heavy spar, sulphate of baryta), $\text{SO}_4\text{Bao}''$.—This is the most abundant natural product containing barium. It occurs in veins in mountain limestone rocks, and is often found beautifully crystal-

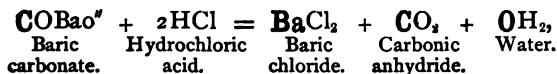
lized in lead mines. It has a high sp. gr., viz., 4·6, and the name *baryta*, formerly employed for baric oxide, was given on this account, being derived from the Greek βαρύς (heavy). Baric sulphate is insoluble in water, and nearly so in acids, hence it is produced as a white precipitate when a solution of a sulphate is added to a solution of a barium salt. On account of its not being blackened by sulphuretted hydrogen, it is used by artists in water-colours as a *permanent white*. It is not well fitted for use as an oil-colour, as it becomes partially transparent when ground with oil; it is, however, used to some extent for adulterating white-lead.

Baric Carbonate (witherite, carbonate of baryta), COBaO' .—This salt, like the sulphate, is abundant in lead mines, in England, Styria, and Siberia. It may be prepared by adding a solution of a carbonate to a solution of a barium salt; it then precipitates as a white powder, insoluble in water:—



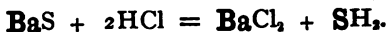
It is used to some extent in place of potassium, sodium, and lead compounds, in the manufacture of glass, and in the laboratory for preparing barium compounds.

Baric Chloride (muriate of baryta, chloride of barium), BaCl_2 .—If baric carbonate be decomposed by hydrochloric acid,—



and the solution filtered and slowly evaporated, crystals of baric chloride, $\text{BaCl}_2 \cdot 2\text{OH}_2$, are deposited. It

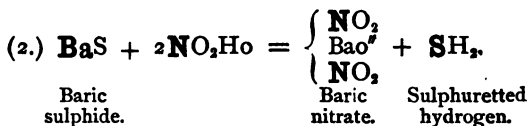
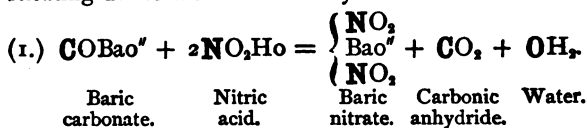
is, however, usually prepared from baric sulphide, by decomposing it by hydrochloric acid :—



It crystallizes in flat tables. Its aqueous solution is used as a test for sulphuric acid, whose presence it indicates by forming a white precipitate of baric sulphate insoluble in nitric acid.

Baric Nitrate (nitrate of baryta), $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{NO}_3 \\ \text{BaO}'' \\ \text{NO}_3 \end{array} \right.$.—This

salt is prepared in the same way as the chloride, substituting dilute nitric acid for hydrochloric :—



It crystallizes in octahedra, and 1 part of salt requires 8 to 10 parts of cold water for solution. Nitric acid added to a solution of it causes the salt to precipitate in crystals, owing to its being less soluble in the dilute acid than in water; it therefore becomes necessary in testing nitric acid with it for sulphuric acid, to dilute the nitric acid somewhat before adding the nitrate, otherwise the analyst may be misled by the nitrate precipitating being taken for baric sulphate. It is used for preparing pure baric oxide, and for testing for sulphuric acid in cases where baric chloride is inapplicable.

Tests for Barium Compounds.—The most certain test for barium compounds is the formation of baric sulphate, insoluble in water, acids, and alkalies, when a soluble sulphate or sulphuric acid is added to their solutions; the precipitate separates *immediately*. If sodic or ammoniac citrate is present in a neutral or alkaline solution containing barium, the sulphate is not precipitated on adding a solution of a sulphate; but if hydrochloric acid be then added, the sulphate is precipitated as usual.

Potassic chromate (CrO_3K_2) causes a yellow precipitate of baric chromate (CrO_3BaO) in neutral and alkaline barium solutions; the precipitate is insoluble in potassic, sodic, and ammoniac hydrates, and acetic acid.

Ammoniac oxalate, $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{COAmo} \\ \text{COAmo} \end{array} \right.$, precipitates only from concentrated solutions the white baric oxalate, $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CO}, \\ \text{BaO}, \\ \text{CO} \end{array} \right.$ soluble in acids.

Barium compounds tinge the Bunsen flame of a light green colour, and when examined by the spectroscopic are distinguished by several green bands occurring in the spectrum.

Strontium—Sr.

Atomic weight 87.5. Molecular weight (probable), 87.5.
Atomicity, II. Sp. gr., 2.5.

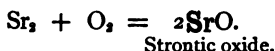
Special Notice.—Strontium was discovered by Sir H. Davy immediately after he discovered barium in 1809. It is very similar to barium in its properties.

Occurrence in Nature.—Strontium is a less abundant element than barium. It occurs, similarly

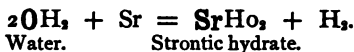
to barium, in lead mines, as sulphate ($\text{SO}_4\text{SrO}''$), commonly called *celestine*; and carbonate (COSrO''), known as *strontianite*. The latter name is derived from Strontian, in Argyllshire, near which town it occurs both massive and in crystals.

Preparation.—Strontium may be prepared by the same processes as are described for preparing barium.

Properties.—Strontium is a malleable, pale yellow metal. When heated in air it burns with a crimson flame, forming strontic oxide :—



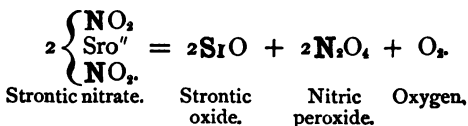
It decomposes water with evolution of hydrogen, and formation of strontic hydrate :—



Uses.—As it has not been produced in quantity yet, strontium in the metallic state has not been put to any use.

Principal Compounds.

Strontic Oxide (strontia), SrO .—This oxide is prepared by ignition of the nitrate :—



It is a white powder, similar to baric oxide in its properties.

Strontic Hydrate (hydrate of strontia), SrHo_2 .—When strontic oxide is mixed with water, heat is evolved, and strontic hydrate is formed :—



Strontic oxide. Water. Strontic hydrate.

It is similar to baric hydrate in its properties and uses.

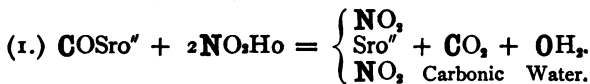
Strontic Chloride (muriate of strontia), SrCl_2 .—This salt is prepared like baric chloride. It is a deliquescent salt, very soluble in water, as also in alcohol. It crystallizes in needles as $\text{SrCl}_2 \cdot 6\text{OH}_2$.

Strontic Sulphate (sulphate of strontia, celestine), $\text{SO}_4\text{Sro}''$.—This salt occurs in nature crystallized in the same form as baric sulphate; the density, however, of it is much lower, being 3.9. It is only slightly soluble in water and acids. It may be obtained as a white precipitate by adding a solution of a sulphate to a solution of a strontium salt; unless the solutions are concentrated the precipitate does not separate immediately.

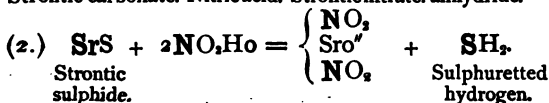
Strontic Carbonate (carbonate of strontia, strontianite), COSro'' .—As already stated, this salt occurs in nature. It is very slightly soluble in water. It may be obtained by adding a solution of a carbonate to a solution of a strontium salt. It is used for preparing other strontium compounds.

Strontic Nitrate (nitrate of strontia), $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{NO}_3 \\ \text{Sro}'' \\ \text{NO}_3 \end{array} \right.$.—

This salt is prepared by decomposing strontic carbonate or sulphide by dilute nitric acid:—



Strontic carbonate. Nitric acid. Strontic nitrate. anhydride.



Strontic
sulphide.

Sulphuretted
hydrogen.

It crystallizes in octahedra which are anhydrous. It is moderately soluble in cold water. It is used for preparing strontic oxide, and for preparing a *red fire* for pyrotechnical purposes.

Tests for Strontium Compounds.—Sulphuric acid and soluble sulphates cause the precipitation of the sulphate after agitation and allowing the mixture to stand for some time; the precipitate is insoluble in acids and alkalis.

Potassic chromate (CrO_2K_2) produces no precipitate (difference from barium), strontic chromate (CrO_2Sr) being soluble.

Ammonic oxalate, $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{COAmo} \\ \text{COAmo} \end{array} \right.$, precipitates white strontic oxalate, even from dilute solutions.

Strontium compounds tinge the Bunsen flame crimson, and when examined by the spectroscope are distinguished by giving several bands in the red and one in the blue part of the spectrum.

Calcium—Ca.

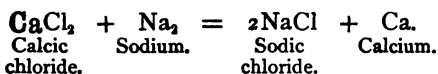
Atomic weight, 40. Molecular weight (probable), 40.
Atomicity, II. Sp. gr., 1.6.

Special Notice.—This metal was discovered by Sir H. Davy, at the same time as barium and strontium. It derives its name from the Latin *calx*, lime (calcic oxide).

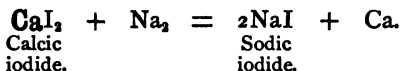
Occurrence in Nature.—Calcium compounds are of frequent occurrence in nature. As calcic fluoride (CaF_2), *fluor* or *Derbyshire spar*, it occurs to some extent; to a greater extent as calcic sulphate (SO_4Ca), forming *gypsum*, *selenite*, *alabaster*, &c.; and as calcic carbonate (CO_2Ca) it forms whole

mountain ranges, either alone or combined with magnesian carbonate, forming *magnesian limestone* in the latter case. *Calc-spar, marble, chalk, coral, &c.*, are names by which the carbonate is known.

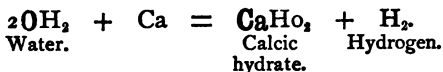
Preparation.—Calcium may be prepared by the same processes as barium, and in addition by the following:—(1) By fusing together calcic chloride (CaCl_2), sodium, and zinc; the sodium decomposes the calcic chloride, liberating calcium, which then forms an alloy with the zinc:—



The alloy is then heated in a gas carbon crucible to a very high temperature, which volatilizes the zinc; the calcium, mixed with a little iron, remaining. (2) By fusing together calcic iodide (CaI_2) and sodium:—



Properties.—Calcium is a malleable, light, yellow metal. Dry air oxidizes it very speedily when the surface is continually exposed to its action, forming calcic oxide (CaO); it also oxidizes in moist air, forming calcic hydrate (CaHO_2). Heated in air it burns with a brilliant white flame, forming calcic oxide. It decomposes water at the ordinary temperature, forming calcic hydrate and evolving hydrogen:—



Strong nitric acid does not act on it unless boiling;

the dilute acid dissolves it readily. When heated and plunged into chlorine, or the vapours of bromine, iodine, and sulphur, it burns, evolving very bright light. Mercury readily dissolves it, forming calcium amalgam.

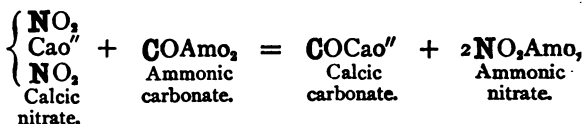
Uses.—Owing to the circumstance that it has not yet been produced in quantity at a moderate price, calcium has not been put to any use.

Principal Compounds.

Calcic Oxide (lime, quicklime, protoxide of calcium), CaO .—This oxide is obtained by heating the carbonate :—



The black limestone of Kilkenny and Derbyshire is the best for this purpose. If lime be required absolutely pure, calcic nitrate is decomposed by ammonic carbonate,—

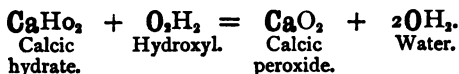


and the precipitated calcic carbonate ignited to whiteness in a crucible. Lime for ordinary purposes is obtained by calcining chalk or limestone (impure calcic carbonate) in a kiln; a red heat continued for some hours is sufficient to liberate the whole of the carbonic anhydride. In the best limekilns the process is carried on continuously by broken limestone and fuel being thrown in at the top, and the lime raked out at intervals at the bottom. When the limestone con-

tains silica (SiO_2), and the temperature is very great, the lime refuses to slake, calcic silicate (SiCaO^*), having been formed; the lime is then said to be *overburned*. Pure lime is a white infusible solid; at a high temperature it emits a pure white light, and is used for this purpose in the oxyhydrogen light. When sprinkled with water it slakes and crumbles into a soft white powder, which is calcic hydrate (CaHO_2), the temperature being raised sufficiently to explode gunpowder and char wood: carts laden with lime have sometimes been set on fire by a shower of rain.

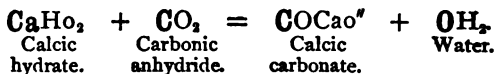
Calcic oxide is very largely used in the preparation of mortar and cements. In making mortar the lime is *slaked* with water (*i. e.*, is converted into calcic hydrate), and one part of this paste is mixed with three or four parts of moderately fine sharp sand (silicic anhydride, SiO_2). The reason why mortar hardens is not thoroughly understood; the portions exposed to the air absorb carbonic anhydride from it, and part of the silicic anhydride unites with the lime, forming calcic silicate; the central portions, however, still remain as hydrate, even after thousands of years. Besides this, calcic oxide is largely used in preparing bleaching powder, potassic chlorate and hydrate, sodic hydrate, in purifying gas and water, as a manure, and in making crucibles, which are infusible by the most intense heat known.

Calcic Peroxide, CaO_2 .—This compound is prepared, like the corresponding strontium one, by adding hydroxyl to a solution of calcic hydrate:—



Calcic Hydrate (slaked lime, hydrate of lime),

CaHo₂.—As already stated, this compound is produced when water is added to calcic oxide ; this is the mode of preparing it. This substance is an exception to the rule that substances are more soluble in hot than cold water, for one part of it requires 1,300 parts of boiling water to dissolve it, but only 730 parts of cold. The solution is known as *lime water*, and if exposed to the air absorbs carbonic anhydride from it, forming calcic carbonate, which forms as a white film on the surface of the solution :—



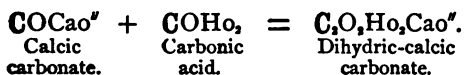
This formation of calcic carbonate is used as a test for the presence of carbonic anhydride in gaseous mixtures. If calcic hydrate be heated to redness, calcic oxide is reproduced :—



Calcic hydrate, mixed with water to form a thin paste, is called *milk of lime*.

Calcic Carbonate (chalk, limestone, marble, Iceland spar, aragonite, calc spar, carbonate of lime), COCao'' .—This is one of the most widely-distributed compounds in the mineral world, forming whole mountains of immense thickness in almost every part of the world. It is the chief constituent of chalk, shells, and coral reefs. In nature calcic carbonate is seldom pure ; it generally contains clay, ferric oxide, and organic matter. Limestone caverns are often lined with magnificent crystals of calcareous spar, which have been slowly deposited from a watery solution. These stalactitic

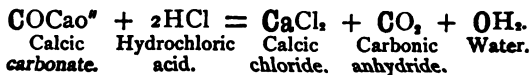
incrustations are often of great beauty. In pure water calcic carbonate is scarcely soluble, but when the water contains free carbonic acid it is taken up on account of the formation of the dihydric-calcic carbonate, which is soluble in water :—



If lime water be poured into a vessel containing carbonic anhydride, a milky white precipitate of calcic carbonate is formed ; but on agitation, if the carbonic anhydride be in excess, the turbidity disappears, and a clear, transparent solution of dihydric-calcic carbonate is obtained. If the clear solution is boiled, carbonic anhydride is expelled, and calcic carbonate again precipitates. All natural waters contain carbonic acid. This soluble carbonate is almost always present in river and spring water. In limestone districts it is often present to a very great extent. The *hardness* of water is usually owing to its presence (see page 77). Tea-kettles and boilers in which such water is heated often become lined with a thick incrustation. Dr. Ritterband has proposed a method of preventing the formation of this deposit in boilers, which consists in throwing into the boiler a small quantity of ammonic chloride, when ammonic carbonate is formed, which is volatilized by the high temperature, calcic chloride remaining in solution. This method is objectionable on account of the corrosive action of the ammonic carbonate on the machinery, and is not applicable to permanently hard waters, which generally contain calcic sulphate. All the other salts of calcium may be obtained from the carbonate by decomposing it by the various acids.

Calcic Sulphate (sulphate of lime, gypsum, plaster of Paris, alabaster, selenite, &c.), $\text{SO}_2\text{Cao}'$.—This compound occurs in abundance in nature. It is found both in crystals, having the composition $\text{SO}_2\text{Cao}'', 2\text{OH}_2$, and in the anhydrous form. It is precipitated as a white powder when a solution of a sulphate is added to a strong solution of a calcium salt. It is soluble in about 500 parts of cold water, and to a greater extent in water containing potassic nitrate. Gypsum is largely employed in the arts for moulds, statues, and casts. It is exposed to a temperature of 120°C. , in an oven, which deprives it of its water of crystallization, and it is afterwards reduced to powder. When mixed with water it solidifies into a hard substance, as it combines with 2OH_2 , again forming gypsum; but this solidification does not take place if the gypsum has been overheated. *Scagliola work*, or artificial coloured marble, is often prepared by inserting pieces of natural marble in the sulphate while the plaster is soft, and polishing the surface when the plaster has hardened. It is not possible to burn plaster when it has been once used, so as to make it set again. Calcic sulphate is a common impurity in spring water. Water containing this salt in solution is said to be *permanently hard*, since the hardness cannot be removed, either by boiling the water or by adding lime water to it (see page 77). Gypsum is useful as a manure in certain cases.

Calcic Chloride (muriate of lime), CaCl_2 .—This salt is produced by the decomposition of calcic carbonate by hydrochloric acid :—

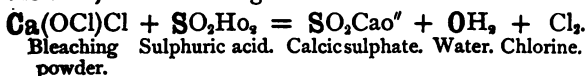


It crystallizes as $\text{CaCl}_2 \cdot 6\text{OH}_2$ in six-sided prisms, which produce cold on solution in water. It is a product of many chemical operations, and, owing to its great attraction for water is used for drying gases; for absorbing the water produced by combustion of hydrogen in organic analyses; it is also used as a reagent.

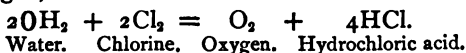
Calcic Chloro-hypochlorite (bleaching powder, chloride of lime), $\text{Ca}(\text{OCl})\text{Cl}$.—This substance has already been described (see page 81).

If bleaching powder be heated its bleaching properties are entirely destroyed, and if it be exposed to the air in an open vessel it absorbs carbonic anhydride and evolves chlorine. It thus varies in value with its age, the care bestowed on its preparation, and its subsequent exclusion from the atmosphere.

The general outline of the method pursued in bleaching is as follows:—The goods are soaked in a dilute solution of bleaching powder, they are then removed to a vat containing dilute sulphuric acid. The bleaching powder now undergoes decomposition by the acid, chlorine being liberated:—



The chlorine in contact with the article to be bleached causes a complete destruction of the colouring matter. It acts by decomposing water, setting free oxygen, which oxidizes the colour:—

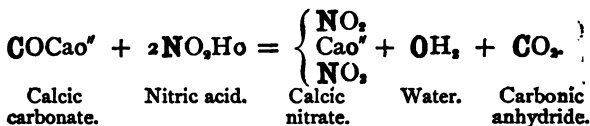


As the solutions are very dilute, this process has to be repeated several times (see properties of chlorine, p. 61).

Calcic Nitrate (nitrate of lime), $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{NO}_2 \\ \text{Cao}'' \\ \text{NO}_2 \end{array} \right.$.—This

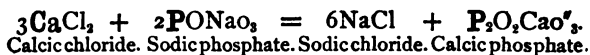
214 THE ELEMENTS OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY.

salt is prepared by decomposing calcic carbonate by dilute nitric acid :—



It is a deliquescent salt, crystallizing in prisms having the composition $\begin{Bmatrix} \text{NO}_2 \\ \text{Cao}'', 4\text{OH} \\ \text{NO}_2 \end{Bmatrix}$. It is soluble in water and alcohol.

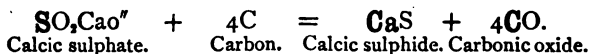
Calcic Phosphate (bone ash, phosphate of lime, coprolite, apatite, sombreroite, phosphorite), $\text{P}_2\text{O}_5\text{Cao}''$.—This salt is found in nature as *coprolite*, *apatite*, *phosphorite*, and *sombreroite*, and it forms the principal constituent of bones. It may be obtained as a white precipitate by adding a solution of a phosphate to a solution of a calcium salt:—



It is insoluble in water, but dissolves in acetic and the stronger acids.

Calcic phosphate is used in the manufacture of phosphorus, of phosphates, of the manure known as *superphosphate of lime*, and for preparing cupels for smelting operations.

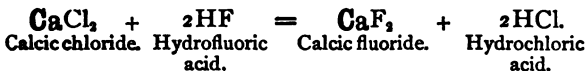
Calcic Sulphide (sulphide of lime), CaS .—This compound is obtained by reducing calcic sulphate at a very high temperature with charcoal :—



It is slightly soluble in water, and is produced in enor-

mous quantities as a bye-product in the manufacture of sodic carbonate, and is known as *soda waste*.

Calcic Fluoride (fluor-spar, Derbyshire spar), CaF_2 .—This salt occurs in nature in lead mines, being found in Derbyshire, Cornwall, and Cumberland, both crystallized and massive. It varies in colour according as it is mixed with one or other of various metallic oxides. It is very slightly soluble in water. If a soluble fluoride or hydrofluoric acid is added to a solution of a calcium salt, calcic fluoride precipitates as a white gelatinous powder:—



It is the chief source of the compounds of fluorine; when heated with sulphuric acid it yields hydrofluoric acid (see page 139). It is also used as a flux in smelting operations.

Tests for Calcium Compounds.—Sulphuric acid and soluble sulphates only cause precipitates of calcic sulphate in concentrated solutions, and even in these cases it re-dissolves in excess of water.

Potassic chromate (CrO_2Ko_2) causes no precipitate, as calcic chromate ($\text{CrO}_2\text{Cao}''$) is soluble.

Ammonic oxalate ($\left\{ \begin{smallmatrix} \text{CO} \\ \text{CO} \end{smallmatrix} \text{Amo} \right\}$) causes, even in very dilute alkaline solutions, an immediate white precipitate of calcic oxalate, $\left\{ \begin{smallmatrix} \text{CO} \\ \text{Cao}'' \\ \text{CO} \end{smallmatrix} \right\}$, soluble in acids.

Examined by the spectroscope, calcium compounds are distinguishable by giving a bright orange line and a slightly less bright broad green one, besides several faint ones.

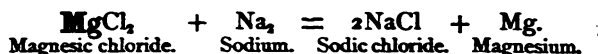
Magnesium—Mg.

Atomic weight, 24. Molecular weight (probable), 24.
Atomicity, II. Sp. gr., 1.75.

Special Notice.—Magnesium was shown to exist by Davy, in 1809; but was first isolated by M. Bussy, in 1829.

Occurrence in Nature.—The compounds of this metal are of frequent occurrence in nature; as carbonate (COMgO) it is found in combination with calcic carbonate, forming *dolomite* or *magnesian limestone*; as silicate (SiMgO_2) it occurs as *meerschaum*, *steatite*, *French chalk* or *soapstone*, *talc*, *asbestos*, *amphibole*, and *amianthus*; as sulphate (SO_4MgO), known as *Epsom salts*, it occurs in mineral waters; from those of Epsom it derives its name; and as hydrate (MgHO_2) in *brucite*.

Preparation.—Magnesium is prepared by the following processes:—(1) By fusing together anhydrous magnesian chloride (MgCl_2) and sodium in a clay crucible:—



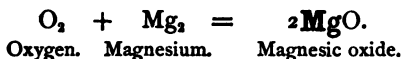
The fused mass is stirred with an iron rod, which causes the globules of metal to unite; the crucible is then emptied and the magnesium separated out. Large quantities are now prepared by the Magnesium Metal Company, Manchester, by this process. (2) By electrolytic decomposition of fused magnesian chloride.

Properties.—Magnesium is very like silver in colour; it is malleable and ductile. It retains its lustre about as well as zinc in dry air, but oxidizes slowly in moist air. It acts very slowly on water at the ordinary temperature, but more rapidly when

boiled with it, hydrogen being liberated and magnesian hydrate formed :—



Heated in air, it burns with a very intense white light ; the sole product is magnesian oxide :—



It can be distilled in an atmosphere of hydrogen, being about as volatile as zinc : advantage is taken of this property in order to obtain it pure. It is soluble in hydrochloric acid and ammoniac chloride, but is unacted upon by a mixture of concentrated nitric and sulphuric acids unless boiling. It burns brilliantly when heated in chlorine and the vapours of bromine, iodine, and sulphur.

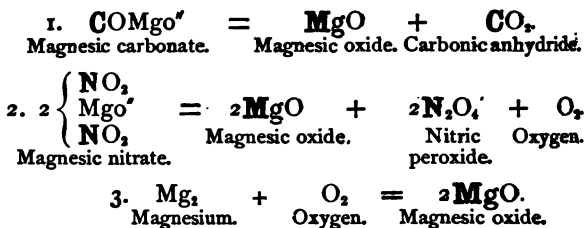
Uses.—The light evolved by magnesium when burnt being very similar to sunlight, the metal is used to some extent for photographic and lighting purposes. It has been found experimentally by Bunsen and Roscoe that a very fine magnesium wire when burning emits a light equal to that given by seventy-four stearine candles of five to the pound. It has been proposed to replace the zinc usually employed in Marsh's apparatus in arsenical poisoning cases by magnesium on account of its greater freedom from arsenic. It displaces silver from its solutions, and is employed by the photographer for recovering that metal from his waste products.

Principal Compounds.

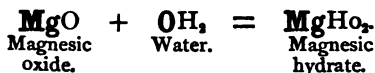
Magnesian Oxide (magnesia, calcined magnesia), **MgO**.—This substance is the only known oxide of magnesium. It is prepared by igniting either the

218 THE ELEMENTS OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY.

artificially prepared carbonate or nitrate ; or by burning the metal in air or oxygen :—



Magnesic oxide is a light, white, infusible, tasteless, and nearly insoluble powder. The oxide obtained from the nitrate is denser than that from the carbonate. When placed upon red litmus paper and moistened with water, it turns it blue, showing its alkaline nature. The formation of the hydrate, which occurs on adding water to it, takes place without any evolution of heat :—



Its principal use is in medicine.

Magnesic Hydrate (hydrate of magnesia), MgHo_2 .—This is produced, as just stated, by adding water to the oxide. It occurs native in crystalline scales, forming *brucite*.

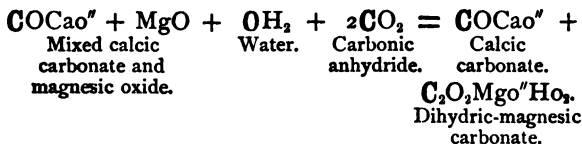
Magnesic Carbonate (carbonate of magnesia, magnesite, magnesia alba), COMgo'' .—This compound occurs in nature as *magnesite*, and combined with calcic carbonate forms *magnesian limestone* or *dolomite*, $\text{C}_2\text{O}_3\text{Mgo}''\text{Cao}''$. It is prepared artificially by adding a solution of potassic carbonate to a boiling solution of a magnesium salt, and suspending the

precipitate which is produced, in water through which carbonic anhydride is passing. The precipitate gradually dissolves, and the compound crystallizes out as $\text{COMgo}^{\prime\prime}, 3\text{OH}_2$, as the solution loses part of its carbonic anhydride; the crystals are efflorescent.

Magnesia alba, as the carbonate sold in the shops is called, is a mixture of magnesian carbonate and magnesian hydrate. It may be obtained very pure by *Pattinson's process*, which consists in heating magnesian limestone till the magnesian carbonate becomes magnesian oxide:—



It is then mixed with water in a strong iron vessel, and carbonic anhydride under pressure is passed into it until it ceases to be absorbed; this dissolves the magnesian oxide by converting it into dihydric-magnesian carbonate, $\text{C}_2\text{O}_2\text{Mgo}^{\prime\prime}\text{Ho}_2$, while the calcic carbonate remains undissolved:—



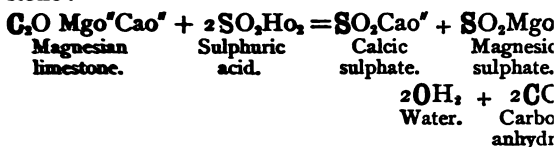
The solution is then run off and boiled; carbonic anhydride escapes, and the magnesian carbonate is deposited, which is drained and dried at a low temperature:—



Its principal use is in medicine.

Magnesian Sulphate (sulphate of magnesia, Epsom salts), $\text{SO}_4\text{Mgo}^{\prime\prime}$.—This compound occurs in many

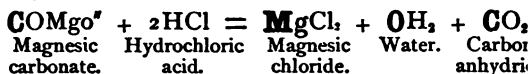
mineral waters. It is prepared in large quantities the action of sulphuric acid upon magnesian limestone :—



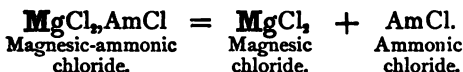
When the action of the sulphuric acid has ceased, liquor is run into a tank, where it remains for th hours, in order that the calcic sulphate may precipitate. It is then evaporated and allowed to crystallise which it does in rhombic prisms, as SOHo_2Mg 6OH .

Magnesian sulphate is soluble in three times its weight of water at the ordinary temperature ; the solution has a nauseous bitter taste. It is largely used by warps for increasing the weight of the warps,—as a species of fraud, in fact. It is also used in medicine, and as a reagent in the laboratory. When heated, it loses molecules of water, and is left as $\text{SO}_2\text{Mgo}^{\prime\prime}\text{OH}_2$.

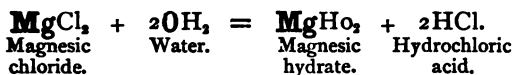
Magnesian Chloride (muriate of magnesia) MgCl_2 .—This compound is obtained free from water by dissolving magnesian carbonate in hydrochloric acid :—



and to the resulting chloride solution adding ammoniacal chloride in sufficient quantity to form magnesian ammoniacal chloride (MgCl_2AmCl). On now evaporating the solution to dryness and igniting, the ammoniacal chloride sublimes, and anhydrous magnesian chloride remains :—

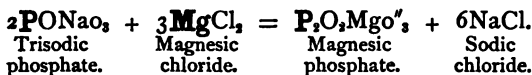


This addition of ammoniac chloride is necessary, as otherwise the magnesic chloride undergoes decomposition with the water on evaporating, magnesic hydrate and hydrochloric acid being formed:—

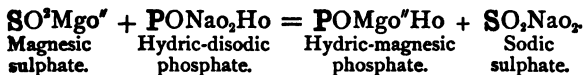


Magnesic chloride is an extremely deliquescent salt; the anhydrous form evolves heat when dissolved in water; it crystallizes from its aqueous solution in needles having the composition $\text{MgCl}_2, 6\text{OH}_2$. When the anhydrous salt is heated, it fuses, and solidifies in confused crystals on cooling. It is used in the manufacture of magnesium.

Magnesic Phosphate, $\text{P}_2\text{O}_5, \text{Mgo}''$.—This phosphate is produced when sodic phosphate (PONaO_3) is added to a solution of a magnesium salt:—

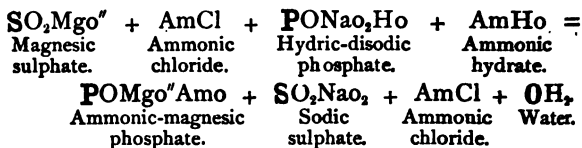


The more important phosphates of magnesium are, however, *hydric-magnesic phosphate* ($\text{POMgo}''\text{Ho}$) and *ammonic-magnesic phosphate* ($\text{POMgo}''\text{Amo}$). The former is precipitated by adding hydric-disodic phosphate (PONaO_2Ho) to a solution of a magnesium salt:—

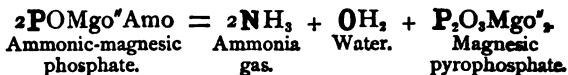


The latter, by adding ammoniac chloride and ammoniac

hydrate, in addition to hydric-disodic phosphate, to a solution of a magnesium salt :—



Ammonic-magnesian phosphate is often produced in the determination of magnesium in quantitative analysis, as when ignited it parts with ammonia gas and water, leaving magnesic pyrophosphate ($\text{P}_2\text{O}_5\text{Mgo}''$), which admits of being easily weighed :—



Magnesian Silicate, SiMgo'' .—Various silicates of magnesium occur in nature; as instances may be mentioned *meerschau*, *soapstone*, *talc*, and *asbestos*. Meerschau is used for making tobacco-pipes; and asbestos, which is fibrous, is used occasionally in making cloth, &c., which is cleansed, not by washing, but by making it red-hot in a fire, the dirt, &c., adhering to the cloth, burns away, leaving the asbestos unacted on, as it does not burn.

Tests for Magnesium Compounds.—The hydrates of potassium, sodium, and ammonium cause white gelatinous precipitates of the hydrate (MgHo_2) insoluble in excess, but readily soluble in ammonic chloride (AmCl).

Potassic and sodic carbonates give a white precipitate of the mixed carbonate and hydrate. Ammonic carbonate causes no precipitation unless heated.

Hydric-disodic phosphate, in presence of ammonic

hydrate, gives a white precipitate of ammonio-magnesian phosphate ($\text{POMgo}^{\text{Amo}}$), which is soluble in acids.

Heated on charcoal, with a little cobaltous nitrate,
 $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{NO}_2 \\ \text{Coo}^{\text{r}}, \text{ magnesium compounds acquire a pink colour.} \\ \text{NO}_2 \end{array} \right.$

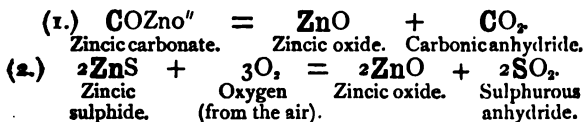
Zinc—Zn.

Atomic weight, 65. Molecular weight, 65. Molecular volume, normal. Atomicity, II. Sp. gr., 6·8 to 7·2.

Special Notice.—Zinc was described by Paracelsus in the sixteenth century. It is often called *spelter* in commerce.

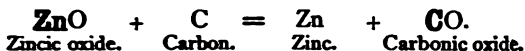
Occurrence in Nature.—Zinc is found in moderate abundance as carbonate (COZno^{r}), known as *calamine*; as sulphide (ZnS), known as *zinc blende* or *black jack*; and as zincic oxide (ZnO), called from its red colour (due to ferric and manganic oxides) *red oxide of zinc*. The ores occur in Cumberland, Derbyshire, Flintshire, and Somersetshire, in England; Silesia and Carinthia, in Germany; and New Jersey, in the United States.

Preparation.—In the extraction of zinc, the ore, whether sulphide or carbonate, is first roasted, by which it is converted into oxide:—



The roasting of the sulphide is a tedious process, owing to the length of time required to convert it into oxide. The roasted ore is then mixed with ground coal or coke, and introduced (in England) into crucibles placed in a furnace; through the bottom of the furnace and crucible an iron pipe passes; the carbon of the coal deprives the zincic oxide of its oxygen forming carbonic oxide, which passes off as gas, and

the zinc being converted into vapour, distils, passing down the iron pipe into a vessel containing water, where it condenses :—



In Silesia and Belgium the distillation is carried on in earthenware retorts.

Properties.—Zinc is a bluish-white metal, brittle at ordinary temperatures, and exhibiting a crystalline structure when broken. When heated to between 100° and 150° C. it is malleable, and can be rolled into sheets ; but if it be heated to 170° to 200° C. it becomes so brittle as to be easily powdered in a mortar. At 500° it melts, and, according to Deville, its boiling point is 1040° C. If exposed to the air near its boiling point it takes fire, burning with a brilliant white light, and forming zincic oxide. It retains its lustre in dry air, but in moist air it is speedily coated with a thin film of oxide, which protects the underlying metal from further oxidation. When boiled with water, zinc slowly decomposes it, evolving hydrogen :—



Acids are decomposed by zinc with evolution of hydrogen at the ordinary temperature ; and when boiled with the hydrates of potassium, sodium, and ammonium, hydrogen is also evolved, and a mixed oxide produced (see preparation of hydrogen, method 5, page 54).

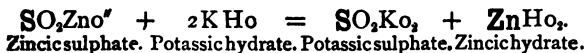
Uses.—Zinc is largely used, owing to its cheapness, durability, and lightness, as a substitute for lead in roofing. Iron is coated with zinc in order to prevent its oxidation ; the zinc is melted and preserved from oxidation by a layer of ammoniac chloride on its surface, and the iron (plate or wire) rendered very clean,

is dipped into the zinc, which adheres to its surface; the resulting coated plate or wire is known as *galvanised iron*, the name being given from the fact that the galvanic action set up causes the zinc to oxidize before the iron, and so prevents the iron rusting. Zinc enters into the composition of *brass*, *German silver*, and other alloys. In the galvanic battery the positive pole is almost invariably made of zinc. Zinc also forms the basis of one or two paints. In the laboratory it is in frequent use as a reducing agent, and for preparing hydrogen.

Principal Compounds.

Zincic Oxide (oxide of zinc, zinc white), ZnO .—This compound is prepared, as already stated, by burning zinc in air; the zinc is distilled into a chamber through which air is drawn, the metal burns, and the oxide deposits in condensing chambers. It cannot be used as a substitute for *white-lead* in oil paints, as it does not combine with the oil. It is occasionally obtained crystallized in six-sided prisms. When hot it is yellow, but becomes white on cooling. It is substituted with advantage for *red-lead* in making optical glasses. It dissolves in acids, forming zinc salts. It occurs in nature to some extent, forming *red zinc*, or *red oxide of zinc*.

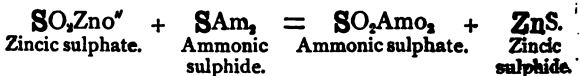
Zincic Hydrate (hydrated oxide of zinc), ZnHo .—This hydrate is obtained by adding potassic hydrate solution to a solution of a zinc salt:—



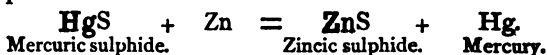
The hydrate is thus obtained as a white precipitate, soluble in excess of potassic hydrate. Sodid or

ammonic hydrate may be substituted for the potassic hydrate.

Zincic Sulphide (zinc blende, sulphide of zinc, black jack), ZnS .—This substance is the principal natural compound of zinc. It occurs both massive and crystallized. It is produced artificially as a white gelatinous hydrate, by addition of sulphide of potassium, sodium, or ammonium to a solution of a salt of zinc:—



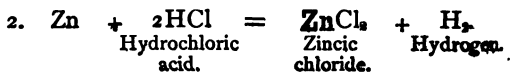
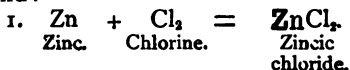
It may also be produced with almost explosive violence by rapidly heating a mixture of zinc and mercuric sulphide:—



Zincic sulphide does not fuse when heated; heated in the air, the sulphur burns off as sulphurous anhydride, and the metal oxidizes to zincic oxide (see preparation of zinc).

The anhydrous sulphide is very slightly acted on by sulphuric and hydrochloric acids, but nitric acid and *aqua regia* speedily decompose it. The hydrated sulphide is readily soluble in acids.

Zincic Chloride (butter of zinc), ZnCl_2 .—When zinc is heated in chlorine or dissolved in hydrochloric acid, the product is zincic chloride,—alone in the first case, and with simultaneous production of hydrogen in the second:—



by the first process it is at once obtained in the solid form. The solution obtained in the second case loses water till it acquires the temperature of 250° C., when it becomes anhydrous; it still remains fluid, however, and if it be allowed to cool, it solidifies to a white, highly deliquescent mass, which sublimates at a red heat, but may be heated to 370° C. without giving off any large amount of fumes. It is fusible at 100° C. It is employed in organic research for depriving compounds of the elements of water; as an antiseptic, forming *Burnett's disinfecting fluid*; as a caustic in surgery; it acts very powerfully on the skin; and in a state of fusion, as a hot bath for maintaining a high but measurable temperature. It is also used along with ammoniac chloride to dissolve the film of oxide in soldering.

Zincic Carbonate (calamine), COZno'' .—Zincic carbonate occurs in nature as *calamine*, both in the crystalline state and massive. The word *calamine* is derived from the Latin *calamus*, a reed, and is given to this compound from the fact that after fusion it adheres to the base of the furnace in a reed-like form. It is generally greyish or yellowish in colour, and readily loses carbonic anhydride when heated, becoming zincic oxide:—

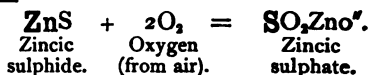


If a solution of sodic carbonate be added to a solution of a zinc salt, zincic carbonate is not the only product, but the precipitate has a variable composition, consisting of a mixture of hydrate and carbonate. It is used in preparing other compounds of zinc.

Zincic Sulphate (white vitriol, sulphate of zinc), $\text{SO}_4\text{Zno}''$; crystallized, $\text{SO}_4\text{Ho}_2\text{Zno}'' \cdot 6\text{OH}_2$.—This salt is

228 THE ELEMENTS OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY.

the residue left in preparing hydrogen by means of zinc and sulphuric acid. It may also be obtained by roasting zincic sulphide at a low temperature, treating the roasted mass with water and evaporating the solution :—



Like magnesian sulphate it crystallizes in colourless four-sided prisms ; it is consequently said to be *isomorphous* (Greek, *ισος*, like ; *μορφη*, form) with it. The crystals are efflorescent in dry air, and when heated to a moderate temperature give up six molecules of water ; the remaining molecule is driven off at a higher temperature. It is used in calico-printing and as an emetic in medicine.

Tests for Zinc Compounds.—Ammonic sulphide gives a white precipitate of the hydrated sulphide (ZnS). Sulphuretted hydrogen causes no precipitate from acid solutions of zinc salts, except the acetate. The hydrates of potassium, sodium, and ammonium precipitate the hydrate (ZnHO₂), soluble in excess. The carbonates of potassium, sodium, and ammonium precipitate a basic carbonate of variable composition, which is soluble in excess of ammoniac carbonate. Heated on charcoal before the blowpipe, zinc compounds are reduced to metallic zinc, which volatilizes, burning and forming white fumes of the oxide. If moistened with cobaltous nitrate and heated on charcoal, a green infusible mass results.

Cadmium—Cd.

Atomic weight, 112. Molecular weight, 112. Molecular volume, normal. 1 litre of cadmium vapour weighs 56 criths. Atomicity, 11. Sp. gr., 8·7.

Special Notice.—Cadmium was discovered in 1818

by Stromeyer, in some zincic oxide which had been prepared for medicinal use. He at first concluded it was arsenic, from its yielding a yellow sulphide with sulphuretted hydrogen, but on further examination he found it to be a new element. The name *cadmium* is derived from the Greek *καδμεια* (*kadmeia*), a term applied to *calamine* and the zincic oxide produced in brass furnaces.

Occurrence in Nature.—Cadmium, as already stated, occurs in zinc ores. It is also found as sulphide (CdS), forming *greenockite*.

Preparation.—Owing to the fact that it is more volatile than zinc, cadmium is obtained in the same operation as that which affords zinc. The cadmium sublimes first and is collected separately.

Properties.—Cadmium is similar to zinc in appearance, and also resembles tin to some extent. It is so soft as to leave marks on paper. It is both ductile and malleable at the ordinary temperature, but when heated to 80°C . it is so brittle as to be easily powdered. It melts at 315°C ., and if exposed to the air it burns, producing brownish-yellow fumes of cadmic oxide. It is soluble in hot hydrochloric and sulphuric acids with evolution of hydrogen. Nitric acid dissolves it still more freely.

Uses.—Cadmium is of use in the preparation of alloys of low fusibility. An alloy of 3 parts cadmium, 15 of bismuth, 4 of tin, and 8 of lead, forms a silver-white solid of sp. gr. 9.4, which softens between 55° and 60° , and is completely liquid at 60° ; it expands slightly on solidifying. Another alloy, consisting of 1 part cadmium, 7 of bismuth, and 6 of lead, melts at 83° .

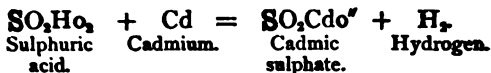
Principal Compounds.

Cadmic Oxide, CdO .—This oxide is obtained

by igniting the carbonate or nitrate, or by burning the metal in air or oxygen. It is a brown powder, infusible and non-volatile, soluble in acids, forming cadmic salts. It is soluble in ammoniac hydrate.

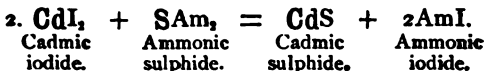
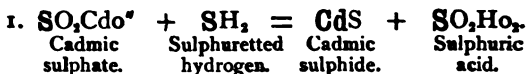
Cadmic Hydrate (hydrated oxide of cadmium), CdHO_2 .—This substance is produced as a white precipitate by adding potassic or sodic hydrate to a solution of a cadmium salt.

Cadmic Sulphate, $\text{SO}_4\text{Cdo}''$.—This salt is prepared by dissolving cadmium, cadmic oxide, or cadmic carbonate in sulphuric acid :—



It is used in medicine as an emetic, and in lotions.

Cadmic Sulphide (cadmium yellow, greenockite), CdS .—This cadmium compound, met with in nature as *greenockite*; it occurs crystallized in six-sided prisms. If sulphuretted hydrogen or ammoniac sulphide be added to a solution of a cadmium salt, cadmic sulphide is precipitated as a yellow powder :—



It resembles arsenious sulphide, but is distinguishable from it by being non-volatile when heated, and by being insoluble in ammoniac hydrate and potassic and sodic sulphides. It is known in commerce as *cadmium yellow*, and is used and valued from its permanence as a yellow pigment.

Cadmic Iodide, CdI_2 .—This substance is easily

prepared by digesting together pulverized metallic cadmium and iodine with water, and evaporating the solution :—



It is easily crystallized ; the crystals have a pearly lustre, and fuse when heated. It is used for iodizing collodion for photographic purposes.

Tests for Cadmium Compounds. — Sulphuretted hydrogen and ammoniac sulphide precipitate from solutions of cadmium salts the yellow sulphide (CdS), which is insoluble in potassic and sodic sulphides, ammoniac hydrate, and hydrochloric acid. It is not volatile when heated, thus being distinguishable from arsenious sulphide (As_2S_3), which it otherwise resembles.

Exposed to the reducing action of carbon, by heating in the inner blowpipe flame with sodic carbonate on charcoal, cadmium compounds give a yellowish brown incrustation of cadmic oxide, from the reduction and subsequent oxidation of the metal.

Mercury (Hydrargyrum)—Hg.

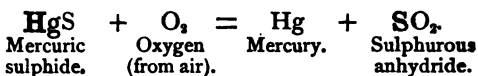
Atomic weight, 200. Molecular weight, 200. Molecular volume, normal. 1 litre of mercury vapour weighs 100 criths. Atomicity, II. Sp. gr., 13.59.

Special Notice.—Mercury was known to the ancients. Its scientific name of *hydrargyrum* is derived from the Greek *ὑδωρ* (*hudor*), water, and *ἀργυρον* (*arguron*), silver, *liquid*- or *quick*-silver.

Occurrence in Nature.—Mercury occurs native to some extent ; the principal ore of it, however, is the sulphide (HgS), known as *cinnabar*. It is occasionally found as an amalgam with silver, and rarely as mercurous chloride (Hg_2Cl_2), called *calomel*, and

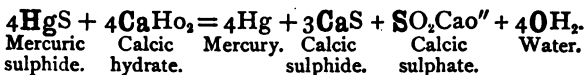
mercuric iodide (HgI_2). Mercurial ores are found in clay slate, red sandstone, and the coal measures. The principal localities where they are found are Idria in Transylvania, Germany; Almaden in Spain; California in North America; and Huancavelica in Peru, South America.

Preparation.—At Almaden the metal is obtained from the sulphide by heating it in a furnace well supplied with air; the sulphur burns off as sulphurous anhydride, and the metal passes off in vapour, and is condensed by passing into cold earthenware tubes, called *aludels* :—

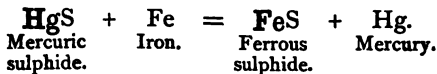


By this process great loss of mercury is sustained, owing to imperfect condensation.

In Germany the sulphide is distilled with calcic hydrate in cast-iron retorts; the calcium deprives the sulphide of its sulphur; mercury, and calcic sulphide and sulphate resulting :—



The mercury is condensed in receivers containing water. Instead of calcic hydrate, iron borings may be substituted; ferrous sulphide and mercury are then produced :—



Properties.—Mercury is a bright, silvery-looking liquid, being the only metal liquid at the ordinary temperature. It freezes in octahedra at -40°C. and

boils at 350°C . ; it volatilizes slightly at the ordinary temperature. It does not oxidize in air unless heated to above 300° , when it slowly becomes converted into mercuric oxide :—



It combines directly with chlorine, bromine, iodine, and sulphur. Hydrochloric acid is without action on it ; sulphuric acid, when boiled with it, yields sulphurous anhydride and mercuric sulphate ; nitric acid attacks it readily, evolving nitric oxide, and forming, according as the metal or acid is in excess, mercurous or mercuric nitrate.

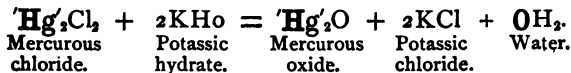
Uses.—The principal uses of mercury are in amalgamation in the extraction of gold and silver ; in silvering and gilding as amalgams ; in the preparation of *vermilion*, the artificial sulphide ; in the construction of barometers, thermometers, and other philosophical instruments ; to replace water in the mercurial pneumatic trough ; and for preparing mercurial compounds used in medicine and manufactures.

Principal Compounds.

1. Mercurous Compounds.

Mercurous Oxide (suboxide of mercury), $\text{Hg}'_2\text{O}$.

—This oxide is obtained as a black powder by rubbing up powdered mercurous chloride with potassic or sodic hydrate in a mortar :—

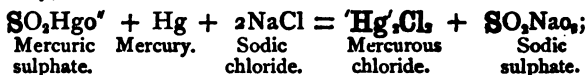


If exposed to light or gently heated, it decomposes into mercuric oxide and mercury.

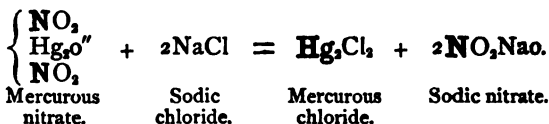
Mercurous Chloride (calomel, subchloride of mercury), Hg_2Cl_2 . This salt is prepared (1) by subliming a mixture of 13 parts mercury and 17 of mercuric chloride :—



(2) by subliming a mixture of mercuric sulphate, mercury, and sodic chloride :—

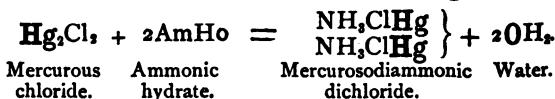


(3) by adding a solution of sodic chloride to a solution of mercurous nitrate :—



As prepared by processes (1) and (2) mercurous chloride is liable to contain mercuric chloride ; it has, therefore, to be washed in order to free it from that salt before being used.

Mercurous chloride crystallizes, when sublimed, in prisms. It is of a yellowish-white colour, insoluble in water, and consequently possesses no taste. When acted on by ammoniac hydrate, it forms a black compound having the composition $\left. \begin{array}{l} \text{NH}_3\text{ClHg} \\ \text{NH}_3\text{ClHg} \end{array} \right\}$:—



Calomel is used principally in medicine.

Mercurous Nitrate (subnitrate of mercury),
 $\text{Hg}_2\text{O} \cdot \text{NO}$.

—This salt is prepared by acting on an excess of mercury with nitric acid ; nitric oxide is evolved at the same time :—

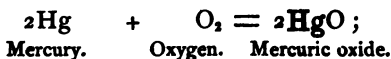


Nitric acid. Mercury. Mercurous nitrate. Water. Nitricoxide.

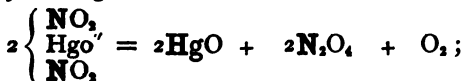
It is decomposed by water into an insoluble basic and a soluble acid salt. There are several acid and basic mercurous nitrates. It is used in preparing mercurous chloride to some extent, in testing oils, and as a reagent.

2. Mercuric Compounds.

Mercuric Oxide (red or nitric oxide of mercury, red precipitate, peroxide of mercury, mercury monoxide), HgO .—This oxide is obtained (1) by heating mercury in air to 300° :—



(2) by heating mercuric nitrate :—



Mercuric nitrate. Nitric peroxide. Oxygen.

(3) by decomposing mercuric chloride or nitrate potassic or sodic hydrate :—



236 THE ELEMENTS OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY.

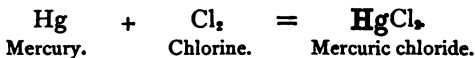
As thus prepared it is of a red or yellow colour; that having a yellow colour brings about chemical changes more readily than the red; it appears to be an *allotropic* form of the oxide. When heated it becomes black, but regains its usual colour on cooling; if ignited it is decomposed, metallic mercury and oxygen being evolved:—



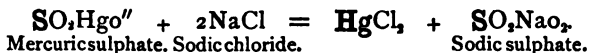
It is occasionally used as an oxidizing agent, and for preparing small quantities of oxygen. It was from this oxide that Priestley first obtained oxygen.

Mercuric Chloride (corrosive sublimate, bi-chloride or perchloride of mercury), HgCl_2 .—This important salt may be prepared as follows:—

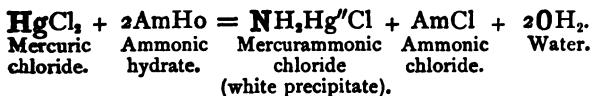
(1) By the direct union of its elements:—



(2) By subliming a mixture of $2\frac{1}{2}$ parts of mercuric sulphate and 1 part of sodic chloride:—

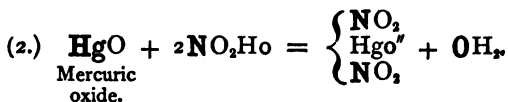
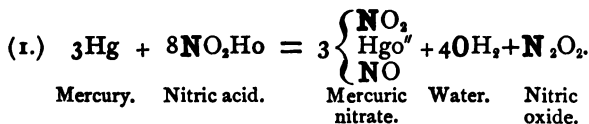


Mercuric chloride crystallizes either in needles or octahedra. It melts at 265° and boils at 295° ; its vapour is very acrid and poisonous. In the solid state its flavour is nauseously metallic and bitter. The best antidote for it is to swallow immediately the whites of several raw eggs, with the albumen of which mercuric chloride forms an insoluble compound, and is thus rendered inert. Ammonic hydrate, when added to a solution of it, causes the precipitation of a substance called, from its white colour, *white precipitate*:—

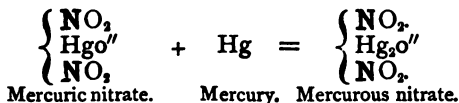


Corrosive sublimate is a powerful antiseptic, and is consequently used in preserving anatomical preparations, natural history objects, wood, ropes, &c. A solution of 1 part of the salt in 80 parts water is strong enough for most purposes. It is also used in medicine.

Mercuric Nitrate (pernitrate of mercury),
 $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{NO}_2 \\ \text{HgO}'' \\ \text{NO}_2 \end{array} \right.$ —This salt is prepared by acting with excess of nitric acid on mercury, or by dissolving mercuric oxide in the acid :—



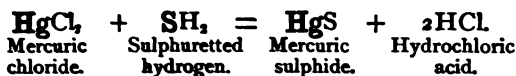
Several basic and acid mercuric nitrates are known. If mercuric nitrate is digested with excess of mercury, it is converted into mercurous nitrate :—



Mercuric nitrate is used for preparing mercuric oxide.

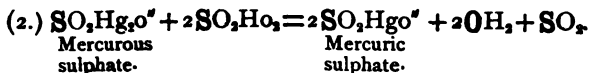
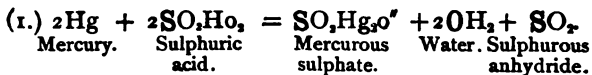
Mercuric Sulphide (protosulphide of mercury,

cinnabar, vermilion), HgS .—This substance is the most abundant ore of mercury. It is of a scarlet colour. It is prepared either by a *dry* or *wet* process; the *dry* process consists in throwing an intimate mixture of 1 part sulphur and 6 parts mercury, in small portions at a time, into red-hot earthen pots, which are then closed for 32 hours; the pots are then broken, and the sulphide is ground to powder. The *wet* process consists in digesting together mercury, sulphur, and solution of potassic pentasulphide for several days. When sulphuretted hydrogen is passed in excess into a solution of a mercuric salt, mercuric sulphide is obtained as a black precipitate, which becomes scarlet when sublimed:—



It usually occurs in nature in fibrous masses, but occasionally it is found in hexahedral prisms. It is largely used as a pigment, being called *vermilion*.

Mercuric Sulphate (persulphate of mercury), $\text{SO}_4\text{Hg}_2\text{O}''$.—This salt is obtained by boiling together two parts of mercury and three of sulphuric acid: mercurous sulphate is first formed, and afterwards decomposed into mercuric sulphate, sulphurous anhydride being evolved the whole time:—

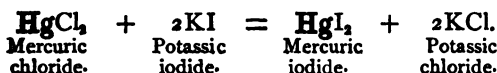


It is obtained as a white crystalline powder, which is decomposed by water into a yellow insoluble basic

salt, called *turpeth mineral* (SHgo''_3) and a soluble acid one.

: Mercuric sulphate is used in the preparation of mercurous and mercuric chlorides.

Mercuric Iodide (red, or biniodide of mercury), HgI_2 .—This salt is obtained as a yellow precipitate, which becomes scarlet by exposure to light, by adding potassic iodide to a solution of mercuric chloride :—



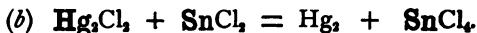
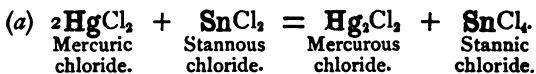
The quantity of the two salts used must be calculated according to the proportions given in the above equation, as the iodide is soluble in an excess of either salt. It is used in medicine, and in the preparation of *Nessler's test* for ammonia, which is an aqueous solution of potassic iodide saturated with mercuric iodide, and rendered powerfully alkaline with potassic or sodic hydrate. It produces a yellow or brown coloration, with a trace of ammonia. "In the whole range of chemical analysis there is no determination which surpasses that of ammonia in point of delicacy. It is questionable indeed whether any other approaches it. The Nessler test is capable of indicating one part of ammonia in 20,000,000 parts of water" (Wanklyn and Chapman).

Tests for Mercurous Compounds.—Potassic hydrate precipitates the black oxide (Hg_2O). Hydrochloric acid and soluble chlorides precipitate the white mercurous chloride, which is blackened by solutions of potassic, sodic, and ammoniac hydrates in excess.

Tests for Mercuric Compounds.—Potassic hydrate precipitates the red oxide (HgO). Sulphuretted hydrogen gives first a dirty white precipitate, which changes

into red, and then into the black sulphide (HgS); ammoniac sulphide produces the sulphide at once; it is insoluble in nitric and hydrochloric acids. Hydrochloric acid and soluble chlorides give no precipitate, mercuric chloride being soluble.

Both mercurous and mercuric compounds are recognisable by the following reactions:—If introduced into a narrow tube with sodic carbonate and heated, globules of mercury are deposited on the cool part of the tube. If a strip of zinc, on which a piece of gold leaf is laid, be put into a mercurial solution, a white stain, owing to the mercury having amalgamated with the gold, will appear on the gold leaf; this stain will disappear when heated. Stannous chloride (SnCl_2) reduces mercurous salts to the metallic state, and mercuric salts first to mercurous chloride and then to the metallic condition:—



The precipitate obtained on the addition of stannous chloride is therefore first white, and turns grey as more is added.

A strip of copper heated in a solution of mercury becomes coated with a white copper amalgam, and yields globules of mercury on heating it in a tube.

Copper—Cu.

Atomic weight, 63.5. Molecular weight (probable), 63.5.
Atomicity, II.; also a pseudo-monad. Sp. gr., 8.8.

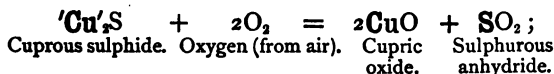
Special Notice.—This metal was known to the ancients; it was used by the Romans in making *bronze*.

It derives its scientific name of *cuprum* from the isle of Cyprus, where the Greeks mined and smelted it.

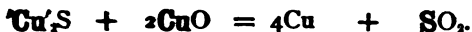
Occurrence in Nature.—Copper often occurs in nature in the metallic state, the largest masses found being over 150 tons in weight; they were obtained from the mines on the shore of Lake Superior, United States of America. The most abundant ore, however, is *copper pyrites*, which is a double sulphide of copper and iron ($\text{Fe}_2\text{Cu}_2\text{S}_4$); but besides it, copper occurs as

cuprous oxide, forming *red* or *ruby copper ore* ($\left\{ \begin{smallmatrix} \text{Cu} \\ \text{Cu} \end{smallmatrix} \text{O} \right\}$); as cuprous sulphide (*copper glance*, $\text{'Cu}_2\text{S}$); cupric sulphide (CuS , *indigo*, or *blue copper*); *malachite*, or hydrated cupric carbonate ($\text{CO}[\text{OCuHo}]_2$), &c. The localities for copper ores are Cornwall, Siberia, Hungary, Fahlun, and the district of Lake Superior, United States.

Preparation.—The principal place where copper-smelting is carried on in Great Britain is Swansea, in South Wales. The operations for extracting the metal from the *pyrites* are very complex; but the object in view is to convert the ore into moderately pure cuprous sulphide ($\text{'Cu}_2\text{S}$), called *fine metal*, by causing the iron to form a fusible silicate or slag with silica, which is added to the ore when roasted; the sulphide is then roasted to convert it partially into cupric oxide (CuO):—

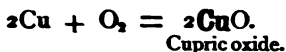


and the mixed sulphide and oxide are then heated, without access of air, which causes the two to react on each other, copper and sulphurous anhydride being formed:—

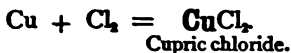


Cuprous sulphide. Cupric oxide. Copper. Sulphurous anhydride.

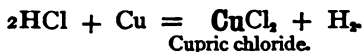
Properties.—Copper is a red metal, with a disagreeable odour and taste when rubbed after moistening. It is more malleable than ductile, and is very tenacious. When heated nearly to melting it becomes brittle, and may be easily powdered. It is slightly volatile at a high temperature. Its melting-point, estimated by Daniel's pyrometer, is 1090°C . It is one of the best known conductors of heat and electricity. It does not decompose water, even when heated to redness. Heated in the air it oxidizes, forming cupric oxide :—



If finely divided it burns like tinder. If copper-foil be placed in chlorine it takes fire spontaneously, forming cupric chloride :—



Hydrochloric acid, if exposed to the air, dissolves it; but not otherwise, unless the metal be very finely divided and the acid boiling; even then it dissolves very slowly, evolving hydrogen :—



Nitric acid dissolves it rapidly, evolving nitric oxide :—



Copper. Nitric acid. Cupric nitrate. Water. Nitric oxide.

Sulphuric acid, unless heated, has no action on it; but

when hot, cupric sulphate and sulphurous anhydride are produced :—

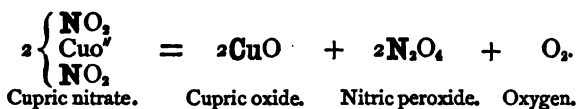


Introduced into the flame of a Bunsen's burner, copper tinges it green.

Uses.—Copper is largely used in sheathing ships, in making boilers for marine engines, vats for dyers, &c. The alloy * now used for the bronze coinage consists of copper, zinc, and tin; *brass* consists of about 64 parts copper, and 36 zinc; *gun-metal*, of 90 parts copper and 10 of tin; and *bronze*, of 91 parts copper, 6 parts of zinc, 2 of tin, and 1 of lead.

Cupric Compounds.

Cupric Oxide (black oxide of copper, copper scales, copper oxide, copper monoxide, protoxide of copper), CuO .—This oxide is prepared by the following processes :—(1) By igniting cupric nitrate :—

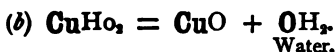
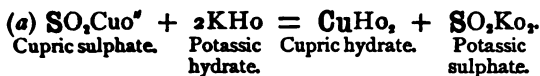


(2) By igniting cupric carbonate :—

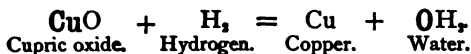


(3) By decomposing cupric sulphate by potassic hydrate, and boiling the blue hydrate, which is precipitated, in water :—

* An *alloy* is a mixture of metals.



Cupric oxide so obtained is a black powder, which quickly absorbs moisture from the air. It is soluble in oils, and hence may be the cause of accidental poisoning, if the copper and brass pans used in culinary operations are not kept free from it. When heated it does not give up its oxygen; but if hydrogen or coal gas be passed over it while hot, it gives up its oxygen to them, with evolution of light and heat:—



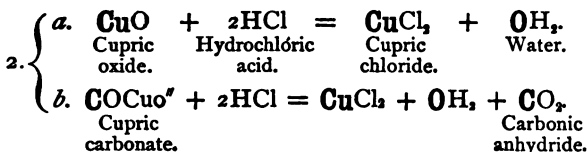
When fused with glass it colours it of a beautiful green colour. It dissolves in most acids, forming cupric salts. It is used in organic analysis to supply oxygen for burning the carbon and hydrogen.

Cupric Hydrate (hydrated oxide of copper), CuHO_2 .—See Cupric Oxide (3).

Cupric hydrate is soluble in ammoniacal hydrate, forming a blue solution; this solution, if put into a bottle along with some metallic copper, becomes colourless, owing to the formation of a cuprous compound.

Cupric Chloride (chloride of copper), CuCl_2 .—When copper is burnt in chlorine, or cupric oxide, or carbonate decomposed and dissolved by hydrochloric acid, this salt is formed :—



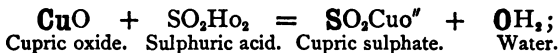


It crystallizes in green deliquescent needles, having the composition $\text{CuCl}_2 \cdot 2\text{OH}_2$. Its solution, if concentrated, is green; when dilute it is blue; and the solid salt, when deprived of its water of crystallization, is somewhat coppery in its hue. It fuses when heated, and at a red heat is converted into cuprous chloride, losing half its chlorine:—

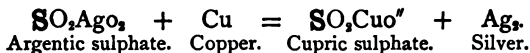


It is very soluble in alcohol; the solution burns with an intense green flame.

Cupric Sulphate (sulphate of copper, bluestone, blue vitriol), $\text{SO}_4\text{CuO}''$.—This, the most important salt of copper, is prepared (1) by boiling together copper and sulphuric acid (see p. 243 for equation); (2) by roasting or natural oxidation of copper pyrites; (3) by dissolving cupric oxide in sulphuric acid:—



and (4) by decomposing argentic sulphate (in refining silver) solution by plates of copper:—



Cupric sulphate crystallizes as $\text{SO}_4\text{Ho}_2\text{CuO}'' \cdot 4\text{OH}_2$ in large blue rhombs. At the boiling point of water it loses four molecules of water, and at 204°C . it is

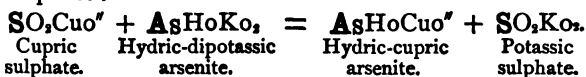
anhydrous, forming a white powder, which becomes blue when mixed with water. In taking up this water again it hisses and evolves heat. It is largely used in calico-printing, in the formation of *Scheele's* and *Schweinfurth greens* (cupric arsenites, *which see*), and in electrotyping. A basic cupric sulphate occurs in nature, and is known as *brochantite*, $\text{SHo}_2(\text{OCu}''\text{Ho})_4$.

Cupric Nitrate (nitrate of copper), $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{NO}_2 \\ \text{CuO}'' \\ \text{NO}_2 \end{array} \right.$ —This

salt is prepared by dissolving copper in nitric acid (see p. 242 for equation). It forms blue deliquescent needles. Heated strongly it is converted into cupric oxide (see p. 243). It is very soluble in alcohol.

Cupric Carbonate, COCuO'' .—This normal salt has not yet been isolated. A basic salt known as *malachite* (dicupric carbonate dihydrate, $\text{CO}[\text{OCu}''\text{Ho}]_2$) occurs in nature. It is a beautifully-marked green mineral, very hard, and takes a high polish, and is on this account used for ornamental purposes. If sodic carbonate be added to a hot solution of cupric sulphate, a precipitate of a mixed carbonate and hydrate, having the empirical composition $\text{CO}_2\text{H}_2\text{Cu}_2$, is thrown down; it is called *mineral green*, and is used as a paint.

Hydric-cupric Arsenite (*Scheele's green*), $\text{AsHoCuO}''$.—This compound is obtained as a light green precipitate by adding a solution of arsenious anhydride in potassic carbonate to a solution of cupric sulphate:—

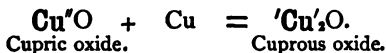


Owing to its delicate tint it is used as a paint; for

printing wall-papers, and for dyeing; but it is a dangerous substance to use for such purposes, as it easily rubs off the paper and cloth, and will occasion arsenical poisoning if inhaled with the breath. It may easily be detected by introducing bits of the paper or cloth into Marsh's apparatus (see p. 163). *Schweinfurth green* is a mixture of cupric acetate and cupric arsenite.

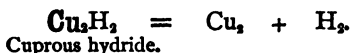
Cuprous Compounds.

Cuprous Oxide (suboxide of copper, cupreous oxide, red oxide of copper), $\text{Cu}'_2\text{O}$.—This oxide occurs in nature, forming *red* or *ruby copper ore*. It is prepared artificially (1) by boiling a solution of cupric sulphate to which an excess of potassic hydrate has been added, with sugar; the sugar acts as a reducing agent, and the cuprous oxide precipitates as a red powder; (2) by heating together cupric oxide and copper:—

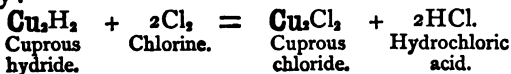


Its principal use is to stain glass of a ruby-red colour.

Cuprous Hydride (hydride of copper), Cu_2H_2 .—This compound is prepared by adding hypophosphorous acid (POH_2Ho) to a solution of cupric sulphate; the hydride precipitates as a brown powder. When heated to 70°C . it decomposes, hydrogen and copper being produced:—

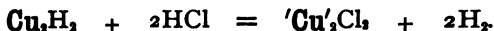


If introduced into chlorine it takes fire spontaneously:—



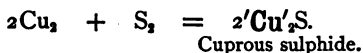
248 THE ELEMENTS OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY.

Acted on by hydrochloric acid, it is converted into cuprous chloride with evolution of hydrogen :—



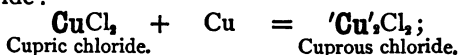
This evolution of hydrogen proves that this gas, when in the free or molecular state, is not in the form of a single atom, but of two atoms, the bond of the one satisfying the bond of the other.

Cuprous Sulphide (cupreous sulphide, subsulphide of copper), $\text{'Cu'}_2\text{S}$.—This sulphide forms the mineral called copper glance, which occurs both massive and in six-sided prisms. It may be prepared by heating together 3 parts sulphur and 8 parts copper the combination takes place with incandescence :—

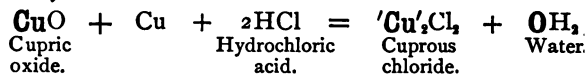


It forms the *fine metal* produced in copper-smelting. It fuses easily, and is soluble in nitric acid and *aqua regia*.

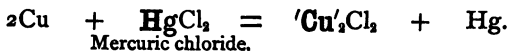
Cuprous Chloride (cupreous chloride, subchloride of copper), $\text{'Cu'}_2\text{Cl}_2$.—This salt is prepared (1) by digesting together metallic copper and cupric chloride :—



(2) by dissolving a mixture of cupric oxide and copper in hydrochloric acid :—



(3) by distilling copper with twice its weight of mercuric chloride :—



Cuprous chloride is a white solid, insoluble in water, soluble slightly in strong hydrochloric acid; the chloride is precipitated on diluting the acid with water. The solution of it in hydrochloric acid absorbs carbonic oxide gas (CO), forming a compound which crystallizes in pearly scales. If the hydrochloric acid solution is exposed to the air, oxygen is absorbed and a pale bluish green precipitate, known as *Brunswick green*, used as a paint, precipitates. The compound occurs in nature as *atacamite*.

Tests for Copper Compounds.—*Cuprous Salts and Compounds.*—Heated on charcoal in inner blowpipe flame with sodic carbonate they yield a bead of metallic copper. They are insoluble in water, and soluble in hydrochloric acid: this solution absorbs carbonic oxide. Having been little studied, the tests for them are not thoroughly known.

Cupric Salts and Compounds.—The colour of their solutions is blue or green. Sulphuretted hydrogen and ammoniac sulphide precipitate the black hydrated sulphide (CuS), almost insoluble in ammoniac sulphide. Potassic and sodic hydrates in excess precipitate cupric hydrate (CuH_2O_2), which when boiled with the liquid becomes black from the formation of cupric oxide (CuO). Ammoniac hydrate causes the same precipitate; but when in excess it redissolves it, forming a splendid dark blue solution, very characteristic of copper. Potassic ferrocyanide gives a dark purple-red precipitate of cupric ferrocyanide, insoluble in hydrochloric acid. A piece of bright iron dipped into a slightly acidulated solution of a cupric salt becomes coated with red metallic copper. Heated with sodic carbonate on charcoal in inner blowpipe flame a bead of copper is obtained.

TRIAD METALS.

Gold—Au.

Atomic weight, 196.7. Atomicity, III. and I. Sp. gr.,
19.3 to 19.5.

Occurrence in Nature.—This metal is widely found in very small quantities throughout nature. It is always obtained in the metallic state, beautifully crystallized in a cubic form, associated with sand, quartz, and oxide of iron. The sands of various rivers contain it in a finely-divided state. This is the *gold-dust* of commerce.

Preparation.—The quartz containing the gold is ground to powder, agitated with mercury, which takes up the gold, forming *gold amalgam*, and the amalgam is afterwards distilled, as in the process for preparing silver.

Properties.—Gold is a rich yellow metal, possessing great lustre. It is about as hard as lead, is very ductile, and the most malleable of the metals. The thinnest gold leaf is not more than 1-280,000th of an inch thick. It melts at 1100° C. It does not oxidize in either dry or moist air at any temperature, and is unacted on by any single acid except selenic (SeO_3H_2); the solvent for it is a mixture of nitric and hydrochloric acids, which on this account is called *aqua regia* (royal water). Any mixture evolving or containing free chlorine will dissolve it. When potassic or sodic hydrates are fused on it the metal is not corroded, and hence it is used for making crucibles in which these substances can be fused. At the ordinary temperature it combines directly with chlorine and bromine, and with phosphorus when heated.

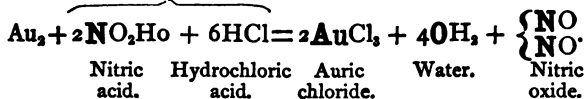
Uses.—Gold is used for gilding on porcelain and

wood, and in the galvanic battery for electro-gilding on metals. Bohemian ruby glass is coloured by gold. It is also largely used for coining. Gold coins are alloyed with a proportion of silver or copper to increase their hardness and durability. English standard gold contains 1-12th of copper. Gold forms a semi-solid amalgam with mercury.

Auric Compounds.

Auric Chloride (terchloride of gold, gold terchloride), AuCl_3 .—When gold is dissolved in *aqua regia* this salt is produced :—

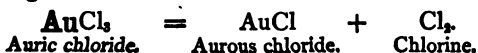
Aqua regia.



This is the most important compound of gold, and is a deliquescent yellow solid, soluble in water, alcohol, and ether. Ether removes it from its aqueous solution. It forms a crystalline compound with hydrochloric acid ($\text{AuCl}_3 \cdot \text{HCl}$). It is used in gilding, both *electrotype* and *dipping*. For *dipping* the chloride is mixed with hydric-sodic carbonate in excess, and the articles, after being cleansed with dilute nitric acid, are boiled in the solution. It is also extensively used in photography for giving the tone to paper pictures.

Auric Oxide, Au_2O_3 , is also known.

Aurous Chloride (protochloride of gold, gold monochloride), AuCl .—Auric chloride when heated to 185°C . fuses, and loses a molecule of chlorine, forming aurous chloride :—



It is a yellow, unstable, slightly soluble powder. Boiled with water it is decomposed into auric chloride and gold :—



Heated to 204°C . it is decomposed into its elements.

Aurous Oxide, Au_2O , is also known.

Tests for Gold Compounds.—Gold compounds are recognised by the following tests :—On addition of ferrous sulphate (SO_4Feo^n) to acidulated solutions free from nitric acid, a brown precipitate of metallic gold is produced. A bar of metallic tin causes a precipitate of the *purple of Cassius*. Oxalic acid ($\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{COHo} \\ \text{COHo} \end{array} \right\}$) also reduces gold compounds to the metallic state.

TETRAD METALS.

Aluminium—Al.

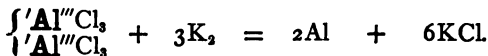
Atomic weight, 27.5. Molecular weight, unknown. Molecular volume, unknown. Atomicity, IV., but always acts as a pseudo-triad. Sp. gr., 2.6.

Special Notice.—Aluminium was discovered by Wöhler in 1828. He obtained it by decomposing aluminic chloride by means of potassium. It derives its name from *alum*, of which it is a constituent.

Occurrence in Nature.—Aluminium is a very abundant element. It occurs in nature in various silicates, *e. g.*, *clay, shale, kaolin, halloysite, fuller's-earth, albite, felspar, labradorite, mica, hornblende, gneiss, porphyry, granite, syenite, basalt, chlorite, &c.*; as hydrate, forming *gibbsite* ($\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{AlHo}_3 \\ \text{AlHo}_3 \end{array} \right\}$) and *diaspore*

($\left\{ \begin{smallmatrix} \text{AlOHo} \\ \text{AlOHo} \end{smallmatrix} \right\}$); as oxide, forming *corundum*, *sapphire*, and *ruby* ($\left\{ \begin{smallmatrix} \text{AlO} \\ \text{AlO} \end{smallmatrix} \right\} \text{O}$); as magnesian aluminate, forming *spinnelle* ($\left\{ \begin{smallmatrix} \text{Al} \\ \text{Al} \end{smallmatrix} \right\} \text{O}_2 \text{Mgo}''$); as basic sulphate, forming *aluminite*, $\text{SO}_3(\text{Al}_2\text{O}_2\text{Ho}_4)'', 7\text{OH}_2$, and *alunite* or *alum-stone*; and as fluoride, combined with sodic fluoride forming *cryolite* ($\text{Al}_2\text{F}_6, 6\text{NaF}$).

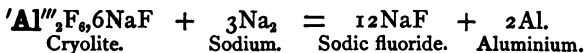
Preparation.—Aluminium may be obtained (1) by introducing into a platinum tube closed at one end, aluminic chloride (Al_2Cl_6), with an equal quantity of potassium loosely wrapped up in platinum-foil. The closed end of the tube is then heated, so as to sublime the chloride, bringing its vapours into contact with the melted potassium :—



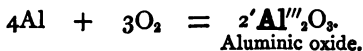
Aluminic chloride. Potassium. Aluminium. Potassic chloride.

The metal is separated from the potassic chloride by cold water.

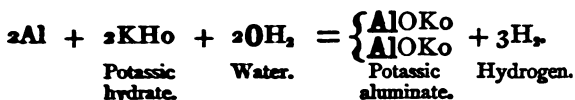
(2) It is now largely prepared from the mineral *cryolite*. Alternate layers of cryolite and sodium are introduced into a crucible and strongly heated; aluminium is separated and sodic fluoride formed :—



Properties.—Aluminium is a very light, malleable metal, resembling zinc. It is also ductile, and very sonorous. Heated in air or oxygen to redness it burns, forming aluminic oxide :—



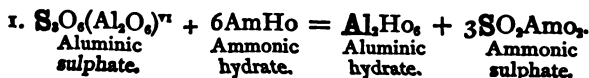
It melts at a lower temperature than silver, and crystallizes on cooling in regular octahedra. Hydrochloric acid dissolves it with evolution of hydrogen and formation of aluminic chloride. Nitric acid is without action on it in the cold, and dissolves it very slowly when heated. Potassic and sodic hydrates, when heated, dissolve aluminium with evolution of hydrogen and formation of potassic or sodic aluminate :—



Uses.—Aluminium is used principally in the manufacture of *aluminium bronze*, which is an alloy of copper and aluminium, containing 90 parts copper and 10 parts aluminium. Owing to its lightness and unalterability in air, it has been proposed to use it in making small weights. Some difficulty is experienced in soldering it.

Principal Compounds.

Aluminic Oxide (alumina, sesquioxide of aluminium), $\left\{ \begin{smallmatrix} \text{Al}^{\text{O}} \\ \text{Al}^{\text{O}} \end{smallmatrix} \right. \text{O}$.—This oxide occurs in nature as *corundum*, *sapphire*, and *ruby*, the two latter being precious stones ; their colour is due to chromic oxide. If ammoniac hydrate in excess be added to a solution of aluminic sulphate, and the precipitated hydrate dried and heated to redness, aluminic oxide is produced :—



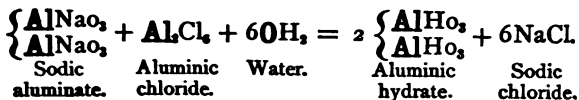


Thus obtained, aluminic oxide is a white, tasteless mass, scarcely affected by acids. It is fusible before the oxyhydrogen blowpipe.

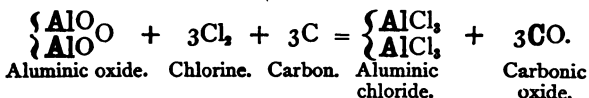
Aluminic Hydrate (hydrate of alumina), $\left\{ \begin{array}{c} \text{AlH}_2\text{O}_3 \\ \text{AlH}_2\text{O}_3 \end{array} \right\}$.
 —*Diaspore* and *gibbsite* are naturally occurring hydrates, the former having the composition $\left(\begin{array}{c} \text{AlOH}_2\text{O} \\ \text{AlOH}_2\text{O} \end{array} \right)$, the latter $\left(\begin{array}{c} \text{AlH}_2\text{O}_3 \\ \text{AlH}_2\text{O}_3 \end{array} \right)$. It is artificially obtained by adding ammoniac hydrate to a solution of an aluminium salt (see preceding paragraph for equation). It is a white, bulky, gelatinous powder, soluble in potassic hydrate and acids. In combination with colouring matters it forms the pigments called *lakes*, and it is extensively used as a *mordant* for fixing colours on cloth in dyeing. A modification of aluminic hydrate is known, which is largely soluble in water containing a small quantity of acetic acid.

Sodic Aluminate (aluminate of soda), $\left\{ \begin{array}{c} \text{AlNaO}_3 \\ \text{AlNaO}_3 \end{array} \right\}$.
 —This compound is prepared by heating *bauxite*, a mineral containing 75 per cent. of aluminic oxide. This is heated with sodic carbonate until a portion of the mass no longer effervesces with an acid; it is then treated with water, filtered, and evaporated to dryness. It forms a white, infusible solid, freely soluble in water. It is used instead of alum in preparing lakes and in dyeing. It is converted into aluminic hydrate and sodic carbonate by passing carbonic anhydride through it.

When solutions of sodic aluminate and aluminic chloride are mixed, they undergo mutual decomposition, aluminic hydrate and sodic chloride being formed, and the former precipitating :—



Aluminic Chloride (chloride of aluminium), $\text{Al}'''_2\text{Cl}_6$ or $\left\{ \begin{array}{c} \text{AlCl}_3 \\ \text{AlCl}_3 \end{array} \right.$ —This compound cannot be obtained free from water by dissolving aluminic oxide in hydrochloric acid and evaporating the solution to dryness, as the acid is expelled during the evaporation. It is therefore prepared as follows :—Aluminic oxide is mixed with charcoal and strongly calcined in a covered crucible. The contents of the crucible are then transferred to a porcelain tube heated to redness in a furnace ; a current of chlorine is passed through the tube, when the aluminic chloride condenses in the cold part of the apparatus :—



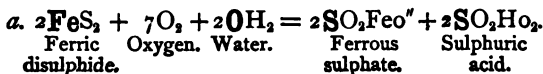
Aluminic chloride is a deliquescent salt, and hisses when thrown on water. The solution on evaporation yields crystals having the composition $\text{Al}_2\text{Cl}_6 \cdot 12\text{OH}_2$. It is used in the manufacture of aluminium.

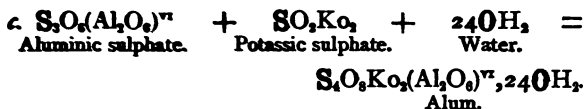
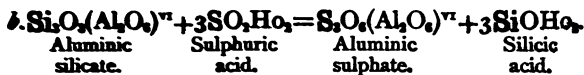
Aluminic Fluoride, $\left\{ \begin{array}{c} \text{AlF}_3 \\ \text{AlF}_3 \end{array} \right.$ or $\text{Al}'''_2\text{F}_6$.—This salt occurs, combined with sodic fluoride, in nature, and is obtained in this form in large quantities from *Greenland* ; it is known as *cryolite*. It is used in the

manufacture of aluminium, of sodic aluminate, and *hot-cast porcelain*.

Aluminic Sulphate (sesquisulphate of aluminium, aluminium sulphate, concentrated alum), $\text{S}_2\text{O}_6(\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3)^{\text{VI}}, 18\text{OH}_2$.—This salt is obtained by boiling sulphuric acid with burnt clay, or by saturating dilute sulphuric acid with aluminic hydrate and evaporating, when thin crystallized scales of aluminic sulphate are obtained; it has an acid reaction, and when heated to redness is decomposed. It combines with the sulphates of sodium, potassium, and ammonium, forming double salts. A basic aluminic sulphate, known as *aluminite*, is found in nature; it is aluminic sulphate-tetrahydrate ($\text{SO}_4[\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3\text{HO}_4]^{\text{VI}}, 7\text{OH}_2$).

Dipotassic - aluminic Tetrasulphate (alum, potash-alum, aluminium potash-alum, sulphate of aluminium and potassium), $\text{S}_4\text{O}_{10}\text{K}_2(\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3)^{\text{VI}}, 24\text{OH}_2$.—Alum is manufactured (1) from a slaty kind of clay which contains ferric disulphide (FeS_2). This *alum schist*, as it is called, is first gently roasted, then moistened with water and exposed to the atmosphere. The sulphur of the disulphide is converted into sulphuric acid by combination with oxygen from the air. Ferrous sulphate and aluminic sulphate are produced. These salts are dissolved by lixiviation with water, and the solution is concentrated by evaporation, and mixed with potassic chloride, which decomposes the iron salt, forming ferrous chloride and potassic sulphate. This potassic sulphate then combines with the aluminic sulphate to form alum. The ferrous chloride, which is very soluble in water, is separated from the alum by crystallization:—





(2) By adding potassic sulphate to aluminic sulphate, produced as described under that substance.

Alum crystallizes in regular octahedra, which melt in their water of crystallization when heated; and if the heat be continued, a white, infusible, porous mass of anhydrous or *burnt alum* (the *alumen ustum* of the druggist) is left. Alum is largely used in dyeing as a *mordant*; the aluminic hydrate, which easily separates when cloth or fibre is put into a solution of it, attaches itself both to the colouring matter and the fibre, and so fixes the colour on the cloth. It is also used in purifying water.

The term *alum* has now become generic, as it is found that chromium, manganese, and iron may each be substituted for aluminium and sodium, and ammonium for potassium, thus yielding a great variety of alums, of which the following may serve as examples:—

$\text{S}_4\text{O}_3\text{K}_2(\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3)^n, 24\text{OH}_2$, common alum, dipotassic-aluminic tetrasulphate.

$\text{S}_4\text{O}_3\text{Na}_2(\text{Cr}_2\text{O}_6)^n, 24\text{OH}_2$, disodic-chromic tetrasulphate.

$\text{S}_4\text{O}_3\text{Am}_2(\text{Fe}_2\text{O}_6)^n, 24\text{OH}_2$, diammonic-ferric tetrasulphate; &c.

All these compounds are constituted similarly, and therefore crystallize in the same form—the regular

octahedron ; they cannot therefore be separated by crystallization, for they crystallize on each other's crystals.

Ammonia alum is now largely manufactured, and is gradually superseding common potash alum.

Aluminic Silicates.—As already stated, these silicates are numerous ; they are also important, as, owing to their abundance and peculiar properties, they are of great use for many purposes. All *clays* are aluminic silicates, but their composition is very variable. The following analysis of the best *Stourbridge fireclay* will show to some extent their composition :—

Silica (SiO₂)	.	.	.	72.04
Aluminic oxide (Al₂O₃)	.	.	.	18.79
Water (OH₂)	.	.	.	6.70
Ferric oxide (Fe₂O₃)	.	.	.	1.68
Calcic oxide (CaO)	.	.	.	0.69
Magnesian oxide (MgO)	.	.	.	} traces.
Potassic (OK₂) and sodic oxides	.	.	.	
(ONa₂)	.	.	.	
				<hr/> 99.90

Clays containing calcic carbonate, indicated by their effervescing on addition of hydrochloric acid, are called *marls*. These silicates are used in the manufacture of earthenware and porcelain, of glass, of alum, &c.

Tests for Aluminium Compounds.—Potassic or sodic hydrate, added drop by drop, causes a white gelatinous precipitate of aluminic hydrate ($\text{Al}_2\text{H}_6\text{O}_6$), which is soluble in excess of the reagent. Ammonic hydrate causes the same precipitate, but does not re-dissolve it when in excess. Ammonic sulphide also precipitates the hydrate with simultaneous evolution

of sulphuretted hydrogen (SH_2). Heated on charcoal with cobaltous nitrate, aluminic compounds give a blue mass.

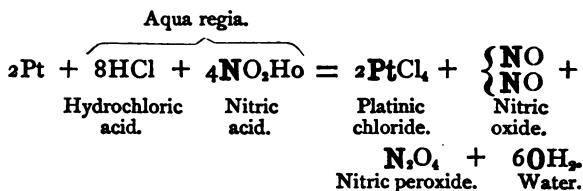
Platinum—Pt.

Atomic weight, 197.12. Atomicity, IV. and II. Sp. gr., 21.5.

Special Notice.—This metal was discovered in 1741, by Wood, an assay-master in Jamaica. Its name signifies *little silver*.

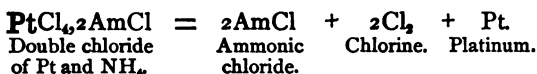
Occurrence in Nature.—Platinum occurs in nature in admixture, as alloys with the metals rhodium, palladium, iridium, ruthenium, osmium, gold, silver, copper, iron, and lead. The localities where it occurs are the Ural Mountains in Russia, Mexico, Brazil, California, and Australia.

Preparation.—Wollaston has the honour of having invented the process by which platinum was first extracted. He treated the ore with *aqua regia*, which removes the most easily oxidizable metals first, and on continuing the digestion with application of heat the platinum dissolves:—



When complete solution has occurred, or when nothing soluble remains, the liquid is decanted and mixed with a solution of ammonic chloride; this causes the separation of a double chloride of ammonium and platinum ($\text{PtCl}_4, 2\text{AmCl}$) in yellow crystals. The crystals are dried and ignited, the

ignition decomposes them, ammoniac chloride and chlorine being evolved, and platinum in a state known as *spongy platinum* remains :—



The platinum is washed, put into a brass mould, and pressed ; the mass becomes compact, and assumes a metallic appearance. It is then heated in a wind-furnace, and hammered on its ends into an ingot.

MM. Deville and Debray fuse the platinum in a crucible made of calcic oxide, by means of the oxy-hydrogen flame.

Properties.—Platinum is a white, lustrous metal, about as hard as copper. It is equal to iron in ductility, and very tenacious. It is infusible at all known forge-heats, but can be converted into vapour by the oxyhydrogen blowpipe flame or the heat of the electric arc. Its sp. gr. is the same as those of osmium and iridium, these three metals being the heaviest substances known. It is the least expansive of the metals under heat ; its coefficient of expansion being nearly the same as that of glass, and hence it can be fused into that substance, a property which often admits of application in chemical apparatus. It is not oxidized at any temperature in air ; no single acid has any effect on it, but it is dissolved, though only slowly, by *aqua regia* : heated to redness with nitrates or hydrates, it is corroded. Compounds of easily reducible metals ought never to be heated in platinum crucibles, as they unite with the platinum, forming a readily fusible alloy, and so destroy the crucible. Spongy platinum becomes red-hot in a jet of hydrogen gas.

Uses.—Platinum is used for the manufacture of

still for concentrating sulphuric acid, and other chemical apparatus. It was attempted to use it for coins in Russia, but it was found inconvenient. In the forms of *spongy platinum* and *platinum-black* it possesses the property of so condensing gases as, in cases where there is any tendency to combination, to cause elements to unite, and is used for this purpose, as in the case of oxygen and hydrogen, to form water.

Principal Compounds.

Platinic Compounds.

Platinic Chloride (tetra- or bi-chloride of platinum), PtCl_4 .—This is the most important salt of platinum. It is formed when platinum is dissolved in *aqua regia* (see p. 260). On evaporating to dryness a reddish-brown residue is left, very soluble in water and alcohol. The solution has an orange-yellow colour. It forms a variety of double salts with metallic chlorides, and also with organic chlorides. When a solution is added to a solution of potassic chloride, or any potassium salt to which a few drops of hydrochloric acid have been added, a bright yellow crystalline precipitate is produced of the double chloride of platinum and potassium ($\text{PtCl}_4 \cdot 2\text{KCl}$). This is a very delicate reaction, both for platinum and potassium.

Platinous Compounds.

Platinous Chloride (protochloride of platinum, platinum dichloride), PtCl_2 .—This salt is obtained by heating platinic chloride to 232°C . until no more chlorine is evolved:—



It is an olive-coloured powder, insoluble in water.

Platinic and platinous oxides are also known.

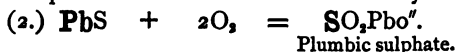
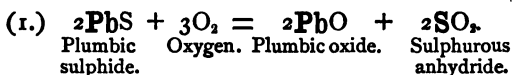
Tests for Platinum Compounds.—*Platinic* compounds give a yellow precipitate of double chloride ($\text{PtCl}_4 \cdot 2\text{KCl}$ or $\text{PtCl}_4 \cdot 2\text{AmCl}$) with potassic or ammoniac chloride. (See *Platinic Chloride*.) Sulphuretted hydrogen precipitates the black sulphide (PtS_2), insoluble in nitric acid. Ammoniac sulphide gives the same precipitate and re-dissolves it when present in large excess. The double chloride with ammonium is decomposed by heat, yielding metallic platinum.

Lead—Pb.

Atomic weight, 207. Atomicity, IV. and II., also occasionally a pseudo-triad. Sp. gr., 11'445.

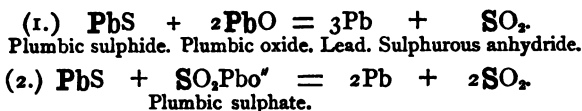
Occurrence in Nature.—Lead occurs in nature as sulphide (PbS), known as *galena* and *lead glance*. It is also found occasionally as carbonate (CO_2Pb), known as *lead spar* and *white lead ore*. England and Spain yield it in largest quantities.

Preparation.—The sulphide is separated mechanically from the other substances with which it is mixed, and is then roasted in a reverberatory furnace, through which air passes, part of the sulphur burns off, part of the lead is converted into oxide, and part into sulphate :—

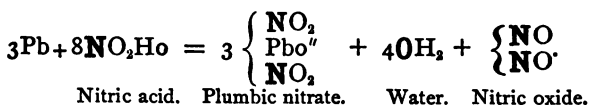


When this oxidation has proceeded far enough, the air current is cut off, the furnace doors are closed, and the temperature raised, the sulphate and oxide react upon the sulphide, sulphurous anhydride is evolved, and metallic lead remains :—

264 THE ELEMENTS OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY.



Properties.—Lead is of a bluish-white colour, and so soft as to leave marks when rubbed on paper. It is neither very malleable nor very ductile. It melts at 327°C ., and contracts on cooling; it may be crystallized in cubic or octahedral crystals. It speedily tarnishes in air, and also in *pure* water if exposed to the air at same time; a white film makes its appearance, covering the whole of the lead. This deposit is chiefly due to the action of the carbonic anhydride in the water, and consists of a combination of plumbic carbonate and hydrate, $\text{CO}^{\text{Pbo}}\text{Pbo}''$, PbHo_2 . When heated in air it oxidizes rapidly, giving off white fumes of oxide; and if in a finely-divided state, as obtained by igniting its tartrate in a narrow tube to which air has no access, it takes fire in air spontaneously. Sulphuric and hydrochloric acids have very little action on it, even when boiling; but nitric acid dissolves it readily, evolving nitric oxide:—



Lead is nearly pure as met with in commerce.

Uses.—Lead is extensively used in the form of sheets in roofing, in making sulphuric acid chambers, and in forming water-pipes, cisterns, &c. Alloyed with arsenic sufficient to facilitate its assuming the globular form, it is used in making shot; with antimony and tin it forms *type-metal*, an alloy which expands on

cooling. *Fusible metal, pewter, Britannia metal, solder, &c.*, are other alloys containing lead.

Principal Compounds.

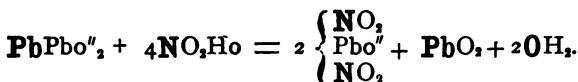
Plumbic Oxide (protoxide of lead, litharge, massicot, lead monoxide), PbO . This oxide is obtained by heating lead in a current of air :—



It is of a yellow colour. It is soluble in sodic hydrate, and the solution, on exposure to air, absorbs carbonic anhydride and deposits the oxide in dodecahedral crystals. It fuses at a red heat, and crystallizes in scales on cooling. It gradually absorbs carbonic anhydride from the air. It is used as a flux in assaying, in making optical glass, and is a constituent of the glaze of earthenware. It dissolves in acids, forming plumbic salts.

A plumbous oxide ($\text{Pb}'_2\text{O}$) of a black colour is also known.

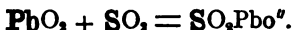
Plumbic Peroxide (peroxide, binoxide, puce-coloured, or brown oxide of lead, lead dioxide), PbO_2 .—This oxide is obtained by treating *red-lead* (see below) with nitric acid; the plumbic oxide contained in it is dissolved, and plumbic peroxide remains, and is separated by filtering and washing :—



Triplumbic tetroxide (red-lead).	Nitric acid.	Plumbic nitrate.	Plumbic peroxide.	Water.
--	--------------	------------------	----------------------	--------

Plumbic peroxide is a brown powder. At a red heat

it is converted into plumbic oxide and oxygen :—
 $2\text{PbO}_2 = 2\text{PbO} + \text{O}_2$. Hydrochloric acid converts it into plumbic chloride, with evolution of chlorine :—
 $\text{PbO}_2 + 4\text{HCl} = \text{PbCl}_2 + 2\text{OH}^+ + \text{Cl}_2$. When heated with sulphuric acid it forms plumbic sulphate, oxygen being liberated : $2\text{PbO}_2 + 2\text{SO}_3\text{H}_2 = 2\text{SO}_3\text{Pbo}'' + 2\text{OH}^+ + \text{O}_2$. Plumbic peroxide is used to separate sulphurous anhydride from gaseous mixtures :—



It acts as a feeble anhydride, forming salts called *plumbates*.

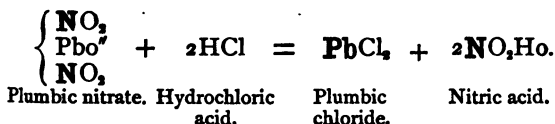
Red-lead.—Three compounds are known in commerce as *red-lead*, *minium*, or *red oxide of lead*; these are diplumbic trioxide (PbOPbo''), triplumbic tetroxide (PbPbo_2), and tetraplumbic pentoxide ($\text{PbPbo}''[\text{Pb}_2\text{O}_5]''$).

They are prepared by exposing for a long time to a dull red heat the plumbic oxide, which has not been fused. The result is a brilliant red powder. By the action of acids they are converted into solutions of plumbic salts and plumbic peroxide. They are used in painting, and sold as a substitute for *vermilion*; but their chief use is in glass-making, both *flint* and *optical*. At a high temperature they are decomposed, oxygen being given off.

Plumbic Sulphide (galena, lead glance), PbS .—This is the most abundant ore of lead; it is found crystallized in cubes, very metallic-looking, and of a deep lead colour. The hydrated sulphide is obtained by passing sulphuretted hydrogen through a solution of a plumbic salt. It is decomposed by nitric acid, *aqua regia*, and boiling hydrochloric acid.

Plumbic Chloride (chloride of lead, lead chloride),

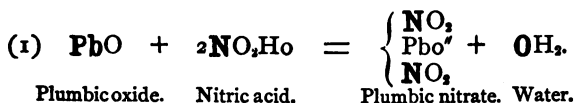
PbCl₂.—If hydrochloric acid or sodic chloride be added to a solution of plumbic nitrate, a precipitate of plumbic chloride is obtained as a heavy white powder :—



It dissolves in 33 times its weight of boiling water, and separates in six-sided needles on cooling. It is easily fusible, and is volatile at a high temperature.

Plumbic Sulphate (sulphate of lead, lead vitriol, lead sulphate), **SO₄Pbo''**.—This salt occurs in nature, and is obtained by adding sulphuric acid to a solution of a plumbic salt. It forms a white powder, slightly soluble in nitric acid, but insoluble in pure water. It is formed in the extraction of lead and in the preparation of aluminic acetate. It is reduced to metallic lead by heating in the reducing blowpipe flame.

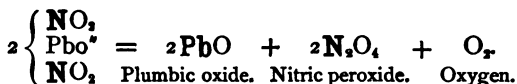
Plumbic Nitrate (nitrate of lead, plumbic dintrate), $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{NO}_2 \\ \text{Pbo}'' \\ \text{NO}_2 \end{array} \right.$.—This salt is prepared by dissolving plumbic oxide or lead in nitric acid :—



(2) See page 264.

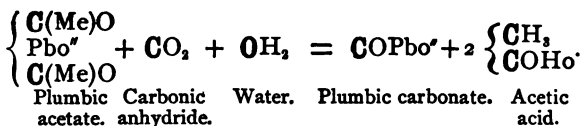
It is soluble in 8 times its weight of water, and crys-

tallizes in regular octahedra; heated to redness it is decomposed as follows:—



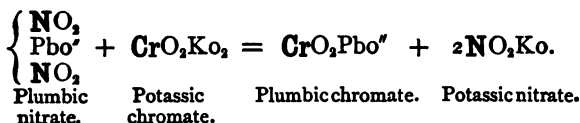
It is used in preparing plumbic chromate (chrome yellow).

Plumbic Carbonate (carbonate of lead, white-lead, lead spar, white-lead ore), COPbo'' .—This salt is sometimes found crystallized in long white needles with other lead ores. It may be prepared by adding in the cold a solution of sodic carbonate to a solution of plumbic acetate. It is, however, largely manufactured for painting by the following process, known as the *Dutch method*:—Into a great number of earthen jars, arranged side by side, a little vinegar (weak acetic acid) is poured. These jars stand on manure or tan; to each jar a roll of sheet lead is adapted, or bars cast into the shape of a portcullis are placed, so as not to touch the vinegar or project above the jar. The jars are loosely covered with boards, and a layer of tan or manure is placed upon the top. Another row of pots is then placed upon the top of these, covered in like manner. By this arrangement a pile of many rows is constructed. After the lapse of some days the sheets or bars of lead are taken out of the pots, when it is found that they are in great part converted into the carbonate, which is made ready for use by washing and grinding. The nature of the change is explained as follows:—the heat of the decomposing manure, or tan, causes the acetic acid to volatilize and attack the lead, forming plumbic acetate, which is then decomposed by the carbonic anhydride of the decomposing *manure*:—



The acetic acid thus set free acts on another portion of lead, and so the process is continuous. The carbonate, although very insoluble in pure water, is slightly soluble in water containing carbonic anhydride, which is nearly always the case. If the water were quite pure it would be contaminated with lead, and in course of time the whole of the lead would be dissolved. As all lead compounds are very poisonous, pure water, or water containing much free carbonic anhydride, cannot therefore be kept in leaden cisterns, or passed through leaden pipes. In common river and spring water, however, a little calcic sulphate is almost always present; this forms a thin film of the insoluble plumbic sulphate, which prevents further action. It is for this reason that leaden cisterns may generally be used without danger.

Plumbic Chromate (chromate of lead, chrome yellow, lead chromate), $\text{CrO}_2\text{Pbo}''$.—The salt is obtained as a yellow precipitate by adding a solution of potassic chromate, or bichromate, to a solution of plumbic acetate or nitrate :—



When boiled with calcic hydrate, plumbic chromate becomes of a scarlet colour, owing to its being converted into diplumbic chromate :—



It is used in dyeing yellows and oranges, and for supplying oxygen in certain cases of combustion analysis.

Tests for Lead Compounds.—The soluble salts redden litmus. Sulphuric acid and solutions of sulphates precipitate the white sulphate ($\text{SO}_4\text{Pbo}''$), almost insoluble in water and acids. Hydrochloric acid and chlorides precipitate from concentrated and moderately dilute solutions the white crystalline chloride (PbCl_2), which re-dissolves on warming. Sulphuretted hydrogen converts all compounds of lead, whether soluble or insoluble, into plumbic sulphide (PbS), insoluble in potassic and sodic hydrates. Potassic chromate precipitates the yellow chromate ($\text{CrO}_2\text{Pbo}''$); potassic iodide, the yellow iodide (PbI_2). Heated in the reducing blowpipe flame on charcoal with sodic carbonate, they yield metallic globules, which make a black mark when rubbed on paper.

Tin—Sn.

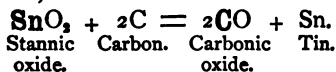
Atomic weight, 118. Atomicity, IV. and II. Sp. gr., 7.28.

Special Notice.—Tin was known to the ancients. The Phœnicians are said to have traded with the ancient Britons for tin.

Occurrence in Nature.—Tin occurs in nature principally as stannic oxide or anhydride (SnO_2), commonly called *tinstone* or *cassiterite* (from *Cassiterides*, the tin islands,—now the Scilly Isles, off the coast of Cornwall). The chief sources of the ore of this metal are the mines of Cornwall, Saxony, Bohemia, and Malacca. It is sometimes found as an alluvial deposit in the beds of many small rivers, and is then

known as *stream tin*; this variety, being very pure, is the most valuable form in which the ore occurs.

Preparation.—The ore is first subjected to the mechanical operations of picking, stamping, and washing; it is then roasted on the bed of a reverberatory furnace in order to expel volatile impurities, such as arsenic and sulphur, which it usually contains. The resulting slightly purified mass is then treated with water, which dissolves out any cupric sulphate formed by the oxidation of the variable amount of *copper pyrites* usually mixed with the ore. The ore is then ready for reduction, and this is accomplished by heating it along with about one-eighth its weight of anthracite coal, or charcoal and a little lime, in a low-crowned reverberatory furnace. The lime forms a fusible slag by union with the siliceous matter yet remaining in the ore, and the carbon of the coal reduces the stannic oxide to metallic tin, with formation of carbonic oxide:—



When the reduction is complete the temperature of the furnace is raised very high, so as to melt the slag completely; the melted metal sinks beneath it, and is drawn off into iron pans, and then cast into ingots. The metal so obtained is not pure; it is therefore remelted; the purer tin, owing to its lower fusibility, melts first and runs off, and is further purified by thrusting pieces of wood soaked in water into it while melted.

Properties.—Tin is a brilliant white metal. It is not very hard nor tenacious, but is very malleable. If melted and allowed to cool slowly it may be obtained in crystals. At 100° it becomes moderately ductile. It is not much affected at ordinary temperatures by exposure to the action of water or air; when raised to

a red heat in air or oxygen, it rapidly oxidizes, forming stannic oxide. Hydrochloric and nitric acids both act upon tin, the former dissolving it with evolution of hydrogen and formation of stannous chloride, the latter oxidizing it to an insoluble white powder known as metastannic acid.

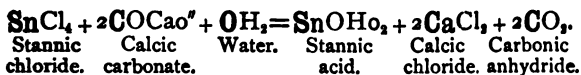
Uses.—Tin is used for various purposes in the arts and manufactures, the principal being the coating of other more oxidizable metals with it, so as to protect them from oxidation. *Tin-plate* consists of thin sheets of iron coated with tin; the iron plates are scoured and rendered perfectly clean, and then are dipped into a bath of melted tin, on the surface of which a layer of melted grease floats to protect it from oxidation. *Tin-foil*, produced by rolling the metal, is extensively used along with mercury for silvering mirrors; the two metals amalgamate, and the amalgam is caused by pressure to adhere to the glass. All compounds of tin are prepared either directly or indirectly from the metal. Tin enters into the formation of various alloys; of these the principal are *Britannia* metal, which consists of equal parts of tin, zinc, copper, antimony, and bismuth, and is used in making teapots, spoons, &c.; *pewter*, consisting of tin and lead alone, in the proportions of 4 parts tin to 1 part lead; *plumber's solder*, which is made by melting together either 2 parts tin and 1 part lead, or equal parts of tin and lead, according as the product required is *fine* or *common solder*. *Speculum metal* is prepared by alloying 2 parts of copper and 1 part of tin, and is used, as its name indicates, for making metallic mirrors for reflecting telescopes. *Bronze* consists of about 78 parts of copper, 18 of tin, and 4 of zinc, in 100 parts. *Gun* and *bell metal* are also alloys of tin, copper, and zinc; the former containing less and the latter more tin than bronze.

Compounds of Tin.

Stannic Compounds (Compounds of Tetrad Tin).

Stannic Oxide (binoxide of tin), SnO_2 .—This oxide is, as has already been stated, the principal natural compound of tin. It sometimes occurs in square prisms, having a brown tinge due to ferric or manganic oxide; the crystals are hard enough to scratch glass. Acids have no action on it, but if fused with potassic or sodic hydrate, a compound is obtained which is soluble in water; it is, in fact, the potassic or sodic salt of stannic acid. The oxide produced by drying metastannic acid at 100° is called *putty powder*, and is used for polishing plate and preparing white opaque enamels.

Stannic Acid (hydrated binoxide of tin), SnOHO_2 . This acid is prepared by adding calcic carbonate to an excess of a solution of stannic chloride:—



The acid falls as a gelatinous precipitate, and can be readily purified by washing with water.

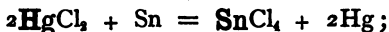
Sodic Stannate, $\text{SnONaO}_{3/4}\text{OH}_2$.—This is the most important salt of stannic acid, and is prepared by fusing stannic oxide with excess of sodic hydrate, dissolving the fused mass in water and evaporating the solution; the salt then crystallizes in six-sided tables. Like some of the salts of calcium, it is more soluble in cold water than in hot. It is now prepared on the large scale for use as a mordant by the dyer and calico-printer.

Metastannic Acid, $\text{Sn}_2\text{O}_3\text{HO}_{10}$.—To prepare this acid it is only necessary to act upon metallic tin with nitric acid; the nitric acid gives up oxygen to the tin,

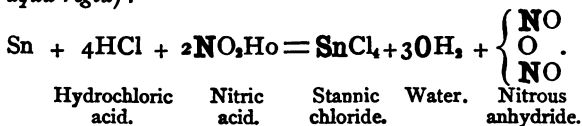
274 THE ELEMENTS OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY.

large quantities of nitric peroxide are evolved, and the metastannic acid is produced as a white crystalline substance, insoluble in water. It reddens litmus, and becomes converted into stannic oxide by drying at 100° . Metastannic acid is insoluble in nitric and hydrochloric acids; it combines with the latter, however, and the compound, though insoluble in the excess of acid, is soluble in water. The only soluble salts of this acid are those of potassium and sodium.

Stannic Chloride (tetrachloride, bichloride, or nitromuriate of tin), SnCl_4 .—This important salt is prepared (1) by heating tin in a tube through which chlorine passes:— $\text{Sn} + 2\text{Cl}_2 = \text{SnCl}_4$; (2) by distilling an intimate mixture of mercuric chloride (4 parts) and metallic tin (1 part):—



(3) by dissolving tin in a mixture of nitric and hydrochloric acids (commonly called *nitromuriatic acid* or *aqua regia*):—



Stannic chloride is a colourless fuming liquid, which boils at 120°C. , and is soluble with evolution of intense heat in a small quantity of water; a hydrate which has the composition $\text{SnCl}_4 \cdot 5\text{OH}_2$, and which crystallizes in rhombohedra, being formed. The solution is decomposed with precipitation of stannic acid on dilution. It is used in dyeing as a mordant, its value for this purpose depending on the fact that if cloth be dipped into a solution of it, it is decomposed, stannic acid being deposited on the fibre, and this substance

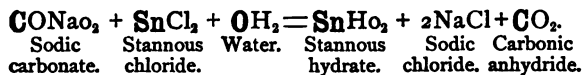
having the power of uniting with colouring matter, fixes the latter on the cloth when worked in the dye-bath.

Stannic Sulphide (bisulphide of tin), SnS_2 .—This compound is obtained in yellow flakes known as *mosaic gold* by heating to low redness in a glass flask a mixture of 12 parts tin, 6 parts mercury (these two amalgamated together before mixing with the other ingredients), 6 parts of ammoniac chloride, and 7 parts of flowers of sulphur; mercurous chloride and mercuric sulphide sublime together with ammoniac chloride, and the stannic sulphide remains. It is used in the arts in making imitation bronzes. The hydrated sulphide is precipitated as a dingy yellow powder on passing sulphuretted hydrogen through a solution of a stannic salt.

Stannous Compounds (Compounds of Diad Tin).

Stannous Oxide (protoxide of tin), SnO .—By ignition of stannous hydrate in an atmosphere of hydrogen or carbonic anhydride this compound is obtained as a black powder. If heated with acids, it dissolves, though slowly; in the cold very little action takes place: the solutions are stannous salts. It may be obtained in black crystalline needles by boiling stannous hydrate with a dilute solution of potassic hydrate in quantity insufficient to dissolve it.

Stannous Hydrate (hydrate of protoxide of tin), SnHo_2 .—This substance is obtained as a white precipitate by adding stannous chloride solution to a solution of sodic carbonate:—



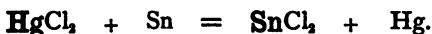
Stannous hydrate is soluble in potassic hydrate and in acids.

Stannous Chloride (protochloride of tin), SnCl_2 .

—The ordinary method of preparing this salt is by dissolving tin in hydrochloric acid :—



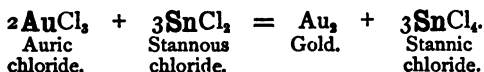
As thus prepared it crystallizes in prismatic needles, whose composition is $\text{SnCl}_2 \cdot 2\text{OH}_2$. The anhydrous chloride is obtained when a mixture of equal weights of tin and mercuric chloride are distilled; mercury passes off in vapour, and the chloride is left behind as a vitreous mass of a brilliant grey colour. It distils when heated to redness :—



Butter of tin is an old name for the anhydrous chloride. Aqueous solutions of this salt, under the names of *tin solutions* and *tin spirits*, are extensively used by the dyer and calico-printer as mordants. In some cases a small quantity of oxalic acid is added to the tin and hydrochloric acid, in preparing these solutions; the resulting liquors are then called *ox tin* or *oxalic of tin*. The solutions do not, however, contain any oxalic acid, but another organic acid called glycolic acid, which is formed by the action of the nascent hydrogen upon the oxalic acid. As already stated under stannic chloride, the efficacy of a mordant depends upon its power of fixing the colouring matter upon the fibre of the cloth. An experiment illustrative of this, as well as of the use of stannous chloride in dyeing scarlets, may be made as follows :—Make an infusion of cochineal by boiling up a small quantity of the powdered dry insects with water, and boil in this solution of colouring matter two pieces of clean white flannel or Berlin wool of the same size; after boiling *both a few minutes*, remove one of the pieces, add a

few drops of stannous chloride to the infusion, and boil again ; then remove the other piece. On now comparing the pieces together it will be found that the piece dyed without any mordant is of a purplish tint, while the one with the mordant is of a bright scarlet ; and further, if the two be washed with water repeatedly, it will be found that the former will lose almost all its colour, while the latter will only suffer a slight diminution in shade. The addition of a little cream of tartar and a chip of young fustic will improve the colour.

Owing to its tendency to unite with chlorine and oxygen, stannous chloride is a powerful reducing agent ; examples of its reducing action are the production of gold, silver, and mercury in the metallic state, when a solution of it is added to solutions of salts of these metals ; the reaction with gold salts may be taken as typical :—



Stannous Sulphide (protosulphide of tin), SnS .—This substance is produced by mixing tin and sulphur in the proportions of their atomic weights, and heating the mixture in a crucible ; as thus prepared it is of a bluish-grey colour. The hydrated form of it may be obtained by passing sulphuretted hydrogen through a solution of a stannous salt ; it separates as a chocolate-brown precipitate. It is soluble in strong hydrochloric acid, with evolution of sulphuretted hydrogen.

Tests for Compounds of Tin.—*Stannic Salts.*—Potassic and sodic hydrates precipitate stannic acid (SnOHO_2) as a white powder, which an excess of the

reagent re-dissolves. Ammonic hydrate, and potassic, sodic, and ammonic carbonates produce the same precipitate (the three latter with escape of carbonic anhydride), but do not re-dissolve it when added in excess. Sulphuretted hydrogen and ammonic sulphide precipitate the dingy yellow hydrated sulphide (SnS_2), which is soluble in potassic, sodic, and ammonic hydrates and sulphides.

Stannous Salts.—Potassic and sodic hydrates cause a white precipitate of stannous hydrate, which re-dissolves in excess of the reagent, and on boiling the solution stannous oxide is deposited in black crystals. Ammonic hydrate, and potassic, sodic, and ammonic carbonates produce the same precipitate (carbonic anhydride escaping at the same time in the latter three cases), but do not re-dissolve it when added in excess. Sulphuretted hydrogen and ammonic sulphide precipitate the characteristic chocolate-brown hydrated sulphide (SnS), which is soluble in excess of ammonic sulphide, and in potassic and sodic sulphides. Auric chloride in dilute solution and used in excess gives a brown precipitate of gold, owing to the reducing action of stannous salts; but if the tin salt be in excess, a beautiful purple precipitate, known as *purple of Cassius*, results.

Both stannic and stannous salts, when heated with sodic carbonate on charcoal before the blowpipe, yield globules of metallic tin.

HEXAD METALS.

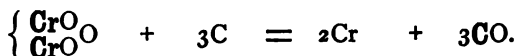
Chromium—Cr.

Atomic weight, 52.5. Molecular weight, unknown. Molecular volume, unknown. Atomicity, VI., IV., and II.; also a *pseudo-triad*, and occasionally a *pseudo-octad*. Sp. gr., 6.

Special Notice.—Chromium was discovered in 1797 by Vauquelin, in plumbic chromate ($\text{CrO}_3\text{Pbo}''$), known as *crocoisite* or *red-lead ore*.

Occurrence in Nature.—Chromium compounds are not very abundant in nature. It occurs principally as *chrome-iron ore* or *chrome ironstone*, which is dichromic-ferrous tetroxide ($\left\{ \begin{smallmatrix} \text{CrO} \\ \text{CrO} \end{smallmatrix} \text{Feo}'' \right\}$) ; this occurs in the Shetland Isles, Sweden, America, Australia, and New Zealand.

Preparation.—The metal is procured by mixing chromic oxide with one-fifth of its weight of charcoal powder, and placing the mixture in a crucible lined with charcoal. The crucible is then placed in a furnace, and raised to the very highest heat. The chromic oxide is reduced by the charcoal, and the metal is obtained as a greyish-white brittle substance, and very difficult of fusion :—



Chromic oxide. Carbon. Chromium. Carbonic oxide.

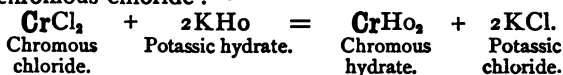
Properties.—The metal has been seen by very few persons. It crystallizes in a form belonging to the regular system. It is oxidized by nitric acid with such violence when in a pulverulent form as to become red-hot occasionally. It burns brilliantly when heated in air. Hydrochloric and sulphuric acids dissolve it with evolution of hydrogen.

Uses.—No use has as yet been found for metallic chromium. It is probable, however, that when its properties have been thoroughly investigated it will be applied in the useful arts.

Principal Compounds.—Owing to its varying active atomicity chromium forms numerous compounds.

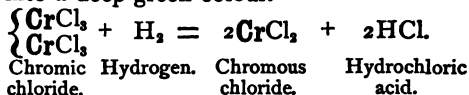
Chromous Compounds.

Chromous Oxide (protoxide of chromium), CrO .—This oxide has never yet been obtained in the anhydrous form; chromous hydrate (CrHo_2) is, however, obtainable by adding potassic hydrate to a solution of chromous chloride:—



It forms a dark brown powder.

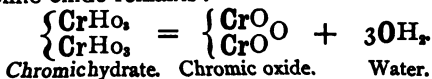
Chromous Chloride (protochloride of chromium), CrCl_2 , is obtained by heating to redness chromic chloride ($\begin{Bmatrix} \text{CrCl}_3 \\ \text{CrCl}_3 \end{Bmatrix}$) in a porcelain tube, through which a current of pure dry hydrogen is passing; hydrochloric acid is produced, and a white mass of chromous chloride is obtained, which dissolves in water with a great increase of temperature, yielding a blue solution, which absorbs oxygen by exposure to the air, and passes into a deep green colour.



Chromous chloride is one of the most powerful reducing agents known.

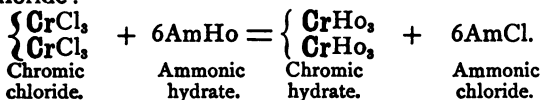
Chromic Compounds.

Chromic Oxide (sesquioxide of chromium), $\begin{Bmatrix} \text{CrO} \\ \text{CrO} \end{Bmatrix}$.—If chromic hydrate be heated to redness it is decomposed, water (as steam) is evolved, and chromic oxide remains:—



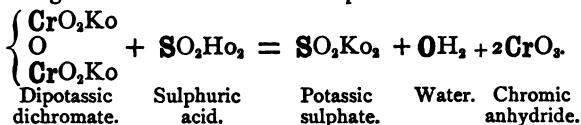
It is a green powder when so obtained, and is insoluble in acids. It is used as a green pigment in the formation of a pink enamel colour, and in calico-printing. United with ferrous oxide it forms *chrome-iron ore*, the principal ore of the metal, which is often found crystallized in octahedra, like *magnetic iron ore*. It is infusible in the furnace, and when hot absorbs oxygen from the air, forming chromic anhydride; and if some oxide, hydrate, or carbonate be present, a chromate is formed.

Chromic Hydrate (hydrated sesquioxide of chromium), $\begin{Bmatrix} \text{CrHo}_3 \\ \text{CrHo}_3 \end{Bmatrix}$.—This substance is produced by adding ammoniac hydrate to a solution of chromic chloride:—



It forms a dark green powder, very bulky and gelatinous. It dissolves in acids, forming chromic salts.

Chromic Anhydride (chromium trioxide, chromic acid), $\text{Cr}^{\text{VI}}\text{O}_3$.—Chromic anhydride is prepared by adding 5 measures of sulphuric acid to 4 measures of a cold saturated solution of dipotassic dichromate, and drying the beautiful crimson crystals so obtained at a gentle heat on a brick or a porous tile:—

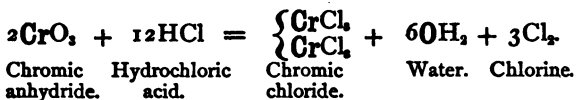


When heated to 204° it melts to a black liquid, and at a higher temperature it is converted into chromic oxide and oxygen with incandescence:—



282 THE ELEMENTS OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY.

It is deliquescent, absorbing moisture from the air, with which it combines, and forms chromic acid ($\text{CrO}_3\text{H}_2\text{O}$). Heated with hydrochloric acid, chromic chloride, water, and chlorine are produced :—

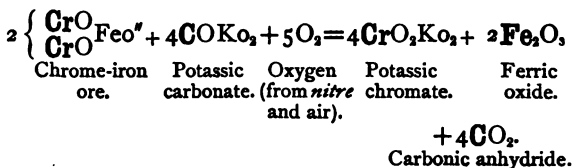


Chromic Acid, $\text{CrO}_3\text{H}_2\text{O}$.—If chromic anhydride be added to water it combines with it, forming chromic acid :—



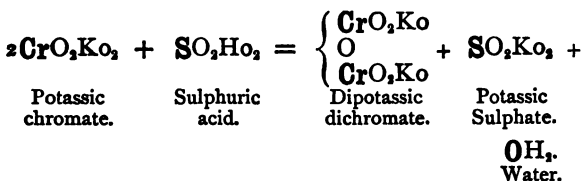
It is a powerful oxidizing agent ; for instance, if thrown into alcohol it sets it on fire, so powerful is its oxidizing action. The most important of its salts are the potassium ones.

Dipotassic Chromate (chromate of potash, neutral or yellow chromate of potash), CrO_3K_2 , is the source from which all the chromic preparations are obtained. It is made from chrome-iron ore. The ore is reduced to powder, calcined and heated for a long time in a furnace with crude potassic carbonate and a little potassic nitrate. The product is treated with water, and yields a yellow solution, which deposits, on evaporation, crystals of the same colour :—

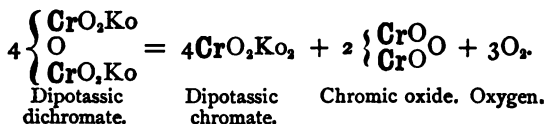


Dipotassic Dichromate (bichromate or red chromate of potash), $\left\{ \begin{array}{c} \text{CrO}_2\text{Ko} \\ \text{O} \\ \text{CrO}_2\text{Ko} \end{array} \right.$.—This salt is pre-

pared by adding sulphuric acid to a solution of the preceding salt; on evaporating the solution the salt is obtained in red four-sided tables of great beauty:—



It fuses below a red heat, and is decomposed at a higher temperature into chromic oxide, potassic chromate, and oxygen:—

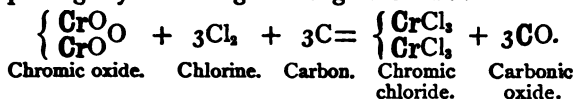


It requires about 10 times its weight of water, at 16° C., to dissolve it. It is used as an oxidizing agent, and for preparing *chrome alum*. It is also much used in dyeing, and in the preparation of chrome yellow and orange; a saturated solution of it is used as the exciting fluid in the bottle battery, and it is in constant requisition in the laboratory.

Chromic Chloride (sesquichloride of chromium), $\left\{ \begin{array}{c} \text{CrCl}_3 \\ \text{CrCl}_3 \end{array} \right.$.—This compound may be obtained anhydrous by heating to redness in a porcelain tube

284 THE ELEMENTS OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY.

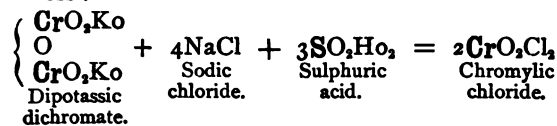
chromic oxide intimately mixed with charcoal, and passing dry chlorine gas through the tube :—



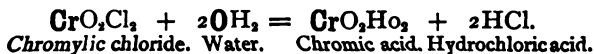
The chloride condenses in the cold part of the tube in plates of a beautiful violet colour. This compound is quite insoluble in water.

A variety of it, soluble in water, may be prepared by boiling a dilute solution of dipotassic dichromate with excess of hydrochloric acid, to which a small quantity of alcohol is every two or three minutes added, till the liquid changes from orange to green; the alcohol reduces the dichromate to chromic chloride, becoming thereby converted into aldehyd.

Chlorochromic Acid (chromyl chloride), CrO_2Cl_2 .—This compound is prepared by distilling an intimate mixture of dipotassic dichromate, sodic chloride, and sulphuric acid, the latter being in excess :—



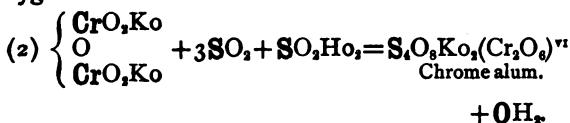
The chromylic chloride passes over into the receiver in the form of a heavy purple vapour, and condenses to a deep red fuming liquid. When poured into water it is decomposed into chromic and hydrochloric acids :—



It takes fire spontaneously in ammonia gas, and sets fire to sulphur and phosphorus when placed in contact with them.

Chrome Alum, Dipotassic-dichromic Tetrasulphate, $\text{S}_4\text{O}_8\text{K}_2(\text{Cr}_2\text{O}_6)^{\text{VI}}, 24\text{OH}_2$.—If dipotassic dichromate be boiled with sulphuric acid, oxygen is given off, and this substance is formed; or if sulphurous anhydride be passed into it chrome alum is produced:—

(1) For equation see this mode of preparing oxygen.



It crystallizes in octahedra like common alum, but the crystals are almost black when seen by reflected light. In order to obtain fine crystals the solution should be set aside for a fortnight at least.

Tests for Chromium Compounds.—*Chromous salts* are never met with in ordinary analysis. They give a brown precipitate of chromous hydrate (CrHo_3) with potassic hydrate; ammoniac sulphide gives a black sulphide (CrS). *Chromic salts* give, with potassic, sodic, and ammoniac hydrates, a dirty green precipitate of chromic hydrate, ($\begin{cases} \text{CrHo}_3 \\ \text{CrHo}_3 \end{cases}$); the two former redissolve the precipitate. Ammoniac sulphide precipitates the hydrate as well, sulphuretted hydrogen being evolved at the same time. The chromic hydrate produced by these reagents, if fused with potassic nitrate and carbonate, is converted into potassic chromate; and if after the fusion it be dissolved in

water, the solution gives a yellow precipitate of plumbic chromate ($\text{CrO}_3 \cdot \text{PbO}''$) with a soluble lead salt. Sodium chloro-hypochlorite (chloride of soda) also converts chromic salts into chromates. The *chromates* are distinguished by giving a yellow precipitate of plumbic chromate ($\text{CrO}_3 \cdot \text{PbO}''$) with a soluble lead salt; a pale yellow precipitate of baric chromate ($\text{CrO}_3 \cdot \text{BaO}''$) with a soluble barium salt, and a purple-red precipitate of argentic chromate ($\text{CrO}_3 \cdot \text{Ag}_2\text{O}$) with argentic nitrate solution.

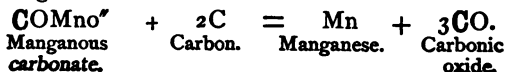
Manganese—Mn.

Atomic weight, 55. Atomicity, VI., IV., and II.; also a pseudo-triad and a pseudo-octad. Sp. gr., 7 to 8.

Special Notice.—Manganese was discovered in 1774 by Gahn and Scheele.

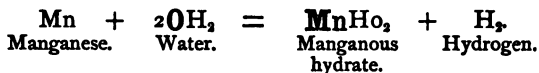
Occurrence in Nature.—The compounds of manganese occur in nature pretty abundantly. Its most abundant and important ores are manganic oxide (MnO_2) known as *pyrolusite*; dimanganic trioxide ($\left\{ \begin{smallmatrix} \text{MnO} \\ \text{MnO} \end{smallmatrix} \right\} \text{O}$) known as *braunite*; dimanganic dioxydihydrate ($\left\{ \begin{smallmatrix} \text{MnOHO} \\ \text{MnOHO} \end{smallmatrix} \right\}$) and manganic oxide-hydrate ($\text{MnO}_2 \cdot \text{OH}_2$), known as *wad* or bog manganese. The localities for them are Devonshire, Cornwall, the Hartz mountains, and Piedmont.

Preparation.—Manganese is best obtained by heating the carbonate (COMno'') made into a paste with oil and charcoal, in a crucible; the cover should be luted on and raised to the highest temperature of the forge for two hours.



The metal is obtained as a button containing a little carbon.

Properties.—It is of a greyish-white colour, resembling cast iron, hard and brittle and slightly magnetic. It oxidizes by exposure to the air, and decomposes water at the ordinary temperature :—



On account of these properties it has to be preserved either in hermetically-sealed tubes or under naphtha.

Uses.—Manganese is only known as a chemical curiosity ; it is put to no use in the arts.

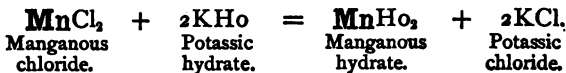
Principal Compounds.

Manganous Oxide (protoxide of manganese, manganese monoxide), MnO .—This oxide may be obtained by heating manganous carbonate in an atmosphere of hydrogen ; carbonic oxide and water are given off, and manganous oxide remains :—



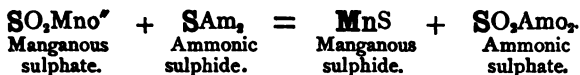
It is an olive-green powder, which absorbs oxygen from the air. It dissolves in acids, forming manganous salts.

Manganous Hydrate (hydrated oxide of manganese), MnHo_2 .—This substance is prepared by adding a solution of potassic hydrate to a solution of a manganous salt :—



When first precipitated it is nearly white ; it changes colour, however, immediately, owing to its absorbing oxygen from the air, and passes through various shades, ultimately becoming dark brown.

Manganous Sulphide (protosulphide of manganese), MnS .—This compound occurs in nature, forming *manganese blende* ; it is of a brownish-black colour. It is prepared artificially as a hydrate by adding a solution of ammoniac sulphide to a solution of a manganous salt :—

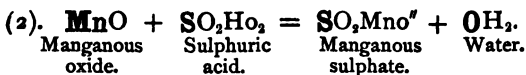
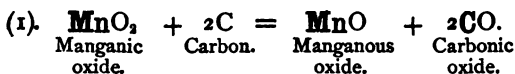


The artificially prepared sulphide is of a buff colour, but speedily oxidizes by exposure to the air.

Manganous Chloride (protochloride of manganese), MnCl_2 .—This salt is the waste product of the manufacture of chlorine in making *bleaching powder*. The chlorine is evolved from manganic chloride, produced by the action of hydrochloric acid on manganic oxide (see page 59).

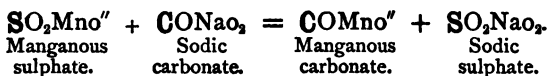
It crystallizes in pink tables, having the composition $\text{MnCl}_2 \cdot 4\text{OH}_2$. It is slightly deliquescent, and when anhydrous is soluble in alcohol. It may be purified from the ferric chloride, which is always produced at the same time, by evaporating the solution to dryness, igniting the residue for some time, and when cold extracting with water.

Manganous Sulphate (sulphate of manganese), $\text{SO}_4\text{MnO}''$.—This salt is prepared (1) by raising to a red heat in a closed vessel an intimate mixture of manganic oxide and ground coal, and dissolving out the impure oxide thus obtained with sulphuric acid :—



The solution is evaporated to dryness, and again exposed to a red heat. Water is then added, which dissolves out the pure manganous sulphate. Or (2) by heating manganic oxide with sulphuric acid. (See page 66.) The salt was formerly used to produce a permanent brown dye. It forms, like magnesian sulphate, a double salt with potassic sulphate. It crystallizes with 5 molecules of water.

Manganous Carbonate (manganese spar), COMno'' .—This compound occurs in nature, generally accompanying *spathic iron ore*. It may be obtained in the hydrated form as a white precipitate by adding a solution of sodic carbonate to a solution of manganous sulphate:—



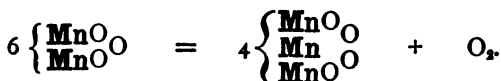
Manganic Chloride, MnCl_4 .—(See preparation of chlorine, page 59.)

Manganic Oxide (black-, bin-, deut-, hyper-, or per-oxide of manganese, manganese dioxide), MnO_2 .—This oxide is the most important manganese ore, forming *pyrolusite* when anhydrous, and *wad* when hydrated. It occurs both crystalline and amorphous. It is insoluble in water, and is of a black colour. It may be prepared by adding a solution of sodic or calcic chloro-hypochlorite to a solution of a manganous salt: as thus prepared it is hydrated. Heated with

hydrochloric acid, chlorine is evolved, and manganous chloride remains (see p. 59); boiled with sulphuric acid oxygen is evolved (see p. 66). It is largely employed for preparing chlorine, used in the manufacture of calcic chloro-hypochlorite (bleaching powder).

Dimanganic Trioxide (sesquioxide of manganese), $\left\{ \begin{smallmatrix} \text{MnO} \\ \text{MnO} \end{smallmatrix} \right\} \text{O}$.—This compound forms the mineral *braunite*; in the hydrated form it constitutes *manganite*

$\left(\left\{ \begin{smallmatrix} \text{MnO} \\ \text{MnO} \end{smallmatrix} \right\} \text{O}, \text{OH}_2 \right)$. It may be obtained as a brown hydrate by passing chlorine through water with manganous carbonate suspended in it, and then removing the excess of carbonate by dilute nitric acid. When heated, oxygen is evolved and trimanganic tetroxide remains :—



Dimanganic trioxide. Trimanganic tetroxide. Oxygen.

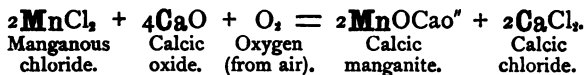
An oxide known as *varvicite*, and having the composition $\left\{ \begin{smallmatrix} \text{MnO}-\text{O} \\ \text{MnO}'' (\text{Mn}'''\text{HO}_2)'' \\ \text{MnO}-\text{O} \end{smallmatrix} \right\}$, occurs in Derbyshire.

Trimanganic Tetroxide (red—or protosesquioxide of manganese), $\left\{ \begin{smallmatrix} \text{MnO} \\ \text{Mn} \\ \text{MnO} \end{smallmatrix} \right\} \text{O}$.—This oxide occurs

in nature, forming *hausmannite*, and is the result of heating any of the other oxides of manganese in air. It crystallizes in pyramids. Borax and glass in a melted state dissolve it, and acquire a beautiful amethyst colour.

Calcic Manganite, MnO.CaO .—This compound,

recently discovered by Mr. W. Weldon,* is prepared by adding an excess of calcic oxide to a solution of manganous chloride, and forcing air through the mixture ;—



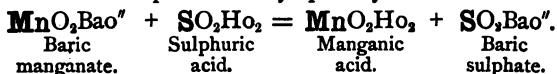
The compound is prepared on the large scale from the residual manganous chloride of the chlorine manufactory, and is replacing manganic oxide in that important industry, owing to the following facts, as stated by the discoverer, that "besides being continually reproduced," it "reduces, by fully 80 per cent., the principal item (*i. e.*, the manganic oxide) in the cost of the manufacture of chlorine, greatly increases the quantity of chlorine which can be practically obtained from a given quantity of hydrochloric acid, and, moreover, enables the manufacture of chlorine to be carried on without the production of an offensive residue."

The solution of calcic chloride is run off from the manganite, which is then treated with hydrochloric acid, when chlorine is evolved by the following reaction :—



The manganous chloride is re-converted into calcic manganite as above, and so the regeneration of the manganite is continuous.

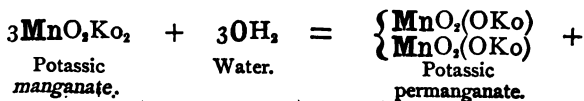
Manganic Acid, MnO_2Ho_2 .—This acid may be obtained by adding dilute sulphuric acid to baric manganate. It is a green liquid, which undergoes spontaneous decomposition very speedily :—

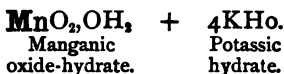


* *Chemical News*, vol. xx., Sept. 3rd, 1869, p. 109.

Potassic Manganate (manganate of potash), MnO_2Ko .—This is the most important salt of manganic acid. It is prepared by heating to low redness an intimate mixture of 4 parts of powdered manganic oxide, 5 parts of potassic hydrate, and $3\frac{1}{2}$ parts of potassic chlorate; the potassic hydrate is dissolved in the least possible quantity of boiling water and added to the other ingredients, and the mixture gently dried before further heating: the source of heat should be removed from the crucible when the mass has become green all through, which will usually take about an hour. The product should be removed from the crucible when cold, dissolved in water, allowed to stand that the insoluble impurities may deposit, and rendered perfectly clear by filtration—not through paper, however, as that would decompose the salt, but through a funnel, the neck of which is plugged with asbestos. The solution, which is green, when allowed to evaporate spontaneously in a vacuum, yields green crystals having the same form as those of potassic sulphate.

Permanganic Acid (hypermanganic acid), $\{\text{MnO}_2(\text{OHO})\}$.—If the solution of potassic manganate is boiled or diluted with water, or if a small quantity of acid be added to it, it changes from green to purple, owing to the formation of potassic permanganate ($\{\text{MnO}_2(\text{OKo})\}$) and manganic oxide, or a manganous salt:—

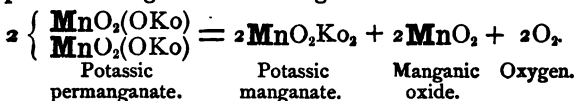




The acid can be isolated by treating potassic permanganate successively with argentic nitrate, baric chloride, and sulphuric acid. It is a reddish crystalline solid, and its solution when heated to 38° C. evolves oxygen.

Potassic Permanganate, $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{MnO}_2(\text{OKo}) \\ \text{MnO}_2(\text{OKo}) \end{array} \right\}$. —

This, which is the most important salt of permanganic acid, is prepared from the manganate as already described. Its solution may be boiled without undergoing decomposition, but organic matter decomposes it. If the solid salt is heated, oxygen is evolved, and potassic manganate and manganic oxide left:—



Both this salt and the manganate, owing to their great oxidizing power, are used as disinfecting agents, and as oxidizing agents in the laboratory. The permanganate is known as *Condy's fluid*, from Mr. Condy, of Battersea, an extensive maker of it. It is much used in volumetric analysis. The manganate, owing to the change of colour which its solution undergoes on boiling or dilution, is called *mineral chameleon*.

Tests for Manganese Compounds.—Only manganous salts are met with in ordinary analysis. Ammonic sulphide precipitates the flesh-coloured manganous sulphide (MnS), which is soluble in strong acetic acid. Potassic and sodic hydrates precipitate manganous hydrate (MnHo_2), which speedily darkens in

colour when shaken up in a flask. Fused on platinum-foil with sodic carbonate and a little potassic nitrate, they yield green sodic manganate (MnO_2NaO_2); this is a characteristic and delicate test. In the oxidizing blowpipe flame, with a borax bead, an amethyst tinge is produced, which colour disappears in the reducing flame.

Iron—Fe.

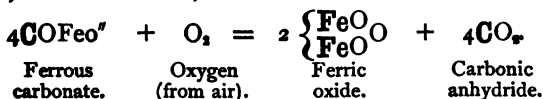
Atomic weight, 56. Atomicity, rarely VI., most frequently IV (as a pseudo-triad) and II. Sp. gr., 7·8.

Occurrence in Nature.—Iron occurs to greater or less extent in every country of the world. It occurs in minerals, vegetables, and animals. It is occasionally found in a free state in the mineral kingdom, and also in aërolites or meteoric stones. Its principal and most important ores are *magnetic iron ore*, or *loadstone* ($\begin{Bmatrix} \text{FeO} \\ \text{FeO} \end{Bmatrix} \text{FeO}$); *specular iron ore*, *fer oligiste*, *red hæmatite*, *micaceous iron*, or *iron glance*, all of which have the same composition, viz., ($\begin{Bmatrix} \text{FeO} \\ \text{FeO} \end{Bmatrix} \text{O}$); *brown hæmatite*, or *fibrous brown iron ore*, a hydrated form of hæmatite; *spathic iron ore* (COFeO), or *clay ironstone*, which is an impure ferrous carbonate, being mixed with clay, silica, calcic carbonate, &c.; and *black band ironstone*, also an impure carbonate, being mixed with coally matter.

Preparation.—The iron ore is first roasted to get rid of the water, carbonic anhydride, and carbonaceous matter. The roasted ore is then introduced, along with limestone and coal or coke, into a *blast-furnace*, the latter substance being employed both as fuel and as a reducing agent. A very high temperature is kept up by forcing air in at the bottom of the furnace, which causes the ignited fuel to burn very rapidly. Formerly

cold air was employed, but now the air is heated by passing it through hot pipes; the air by this means is raised to a temperature of 300° or 400° C.; this is called the *hot blast*. This effects a great saving of fuel, and coal may be used instead of coke. The limestone introduced into the furnace separates the aluminic silicate (clay) from the roasted ore, so that the coal can act upon the metallic oxide. The clay combining with the calcic oxide forms a glassy compound of aluminic and calcic silicates, which is called *slag*. The oxide of iron parts with its oxygen to the carbon of the coal. As the iron melts it falls to the bottom of the furnace, uniting in its descent with the white-hot carbon of the coal, forming a carbide of iron, which accumulates in a stratum at the bottom. The slag, having a lower specific gravity than the melted iron, floats like cream upon the surface. The iron and slag are drawn off at different openings at the bottom of the furnace. The iron is run into grooves made of sand, and this constitutes the *pig iron* of commerce. This iron is associated with carbon, and generally with silicon, manganese, magnesium, calcium, sulphur, and phosphorus.

The chemical changes which occur may be explained as follows:—The roasting of the ore converts the ferrous carbonate—for it is of the reduction of this ore, as it is the most common, that we are now speaking—into carbonic anhydride, which escapes as gas, and ferric oxide, which remains:—

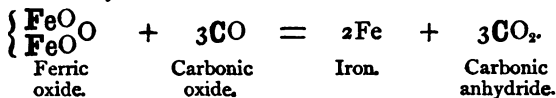


The limestone (calcic carbonate) introduced along with the roasted ore into the furnace is speedily

converted into calcic oxide by the high temperature :—



The calcic oxide then causes the clay and silica to melt and form the slag, and the ferric oxide is reduced to the metallic state by the carbonic oxide produced by the combustion of the coke :—



Lower down in the furnace the iron melts and unites with a certain amount of carbon, forming *cast iron*.

To convert cast iron into *wrought* or *malleable* iron it has to be deprived of a portion of the carbon it contains; this is accomplished by the process called *puddling*. In this operation the cast iron is laid on the floor of a reverberatory furnace. The stream of burning gases is bent over upon the iron, causing it speedily to melt. The workman, by means of a large iron rod like a boat-oar, stirs up the melted mass, so as to bring every part successively to the surface. The object of this is to oxidize the carbon of the iron by contact, at a high temperature, with oxygen. The carbonic oxide thus formed burns with its beautiful blue flame on the surface of the melted iron. Water is sometimes sprinkled on the melted mass, so as to supply oxygen to the carbon. The withdrawal of the carbon diminishes the fusibility of the metal. It first becomes thick and treacly, then like coarse sand. The temperature of the furnace is now increased; the iron again becomes about the consistence of *treacle*. The workman gathers the iron round his

puddling-rod into large balls, which are hammered by steam hammers. All the liquid slag contained in the balls is squeezed out, and the particles of iron welded together in one mass. This mass is heated a second time and passed between large iron rollers. The fibrous structure of iron is mainly due to this process. Iron which is to sustain great tension is submitted, with slight modification, to this latter process several times. The iron is no longer crystalline; it is tough and fibrous in its texture, which may be seen by acting on a piece of wrought iron with dilute acid. By violent concussion this toughness and fibrous character disappears, and it again becomes crystalline and brittle. Malleable iron, although much purer than cast iron, is never free from carbon and other substances.

Iron containing a smaller per-centage of carbon than cast iron and a larger per-centage than wrought iron forms the important variety of iron known as *steel*. The purest malleable iron is made into steel by placing bars of iron alternately with charcoal powder in a large brickwork chamber, and exposing the whole to a high red heat for seven or eight days. The iron combines with a small portion of the carbon. It is now more fusible than malleable, but not so fusible as cast iron, and has lost in a great degree its malleability. If fine steel is required, several bars are welded together under the steam hammer, which gives greater uniformity of composition. This process of making steel, however, is to some extent superseded by a method called, from its inventor, the *Bessemer process*. By it steel can be prepared directly from Swedish pig iron. The cast iron is melted and run into a conical iron vessel working on trunnions and open at the top, called a *converter*; air, at a pressure of about 20 lbs. on the square inch, is then caused

to pass through the molten metal; this causes the carbon to burn off, and so high is the temperature resulting from the combustion, that the metal boils, and occasionally spurts out at the top of the converter, and falls in showers of brilliant coruscations. In fifteen or twenty minutes, according to the amount of carbon requiring to be burnt off, a charge of six tons of iron is decarburized, and the converter is then turned on the trunnions, and sufficient cast iron run in to convert the whole into steel, which is then emptied into ingot moulds, forming *Bessemer cast steel*.

None of the varieties of iron yet mentioned are pure. The pure metal is obtained by heating together in a crucible a mixture of best wrought-iron filings and pure ferric oxide, or by heating pure ferric oxide in a current of hydrogen. As obtained by the latter process it forms a fine powder, called by the druggist *ferrum redactum* (*i. e.*, reduced iron).

Properties.—*Cast Iron*.—Cast iron is crystalline, brittle, and much more fusible than wrought iron. Three varieties of cast iron are found in commerce; these are *grey*, *mottled*, and *white*. The *grey* variety is preferred for castings, as it is more liquid when melted. If it be suddenly cooled it becomes changed into the *white* variety. The *white* variety appears to contain all its carbon in chemical combination. Cast iron expands on becoming solid, and it is owing to this property that it can be employed in casting. Cast iron is not malleable; it cannot, therefore, be welded. *Wrought or malleable iron*.—This variety admits of being welded or united together by beating and hammering; it is not crystalline, but fibrous in its structure, and is very tough and hard. *Steel*.—The structure of steel, instead of being fibrous, is grained. It is distinguished from iron by giving a dark grey spot

with nitric acid, while iron gives a green one. Steel is also more brittle and more fusible than iron. Steel can be *tempered*,—that is, its degree of hardness, elasticity, and brittleness, may be altered by exposing it to varying degrees of heat, and then cooling it either quickly or slowly. *Pure iron*.—Pure iron crystallizes in tetrahedra belonging to the cubic system. With the exceptions of cobalt and nickel, it exceeds in tenacity all other metals; a wire $\frac{1}{32}$ of an inch in diameter will sustain a weight of sixty lbs. It is also very ductile, and is malleable to some extent. Iron does not oxidize or rust in dry air at the common temperature; heated to redness it becomes covered with the black oxide ($\left\{ \begin{smallmatrix} \text{FeO} \\ \text{FeO} \end{smallmatrix} \text{Feo}'' \right\}$); the same compound is produced when iron wire is burnt in oxygen. Iron at a red heat decomposes water, like potassium at the common temperature, liberating hydrogen, and producing as in the previous cases the black oxide (see p. 53). Dilute sulphuric and hydrochloric acids dissolve iron freely; hydrogen is evolved, and a ferrous salt remains in solution. Iron is converted almost instantly into a magnet when placed in contact with one; it only retains its magnetic character so long as it remains in contact with the magnet; the magnetic iron ore, as its name indicates, is naturally magnetic, its magnetism having been produced by the long-continued inductive influence of the earth's magnetism. Steel does not become magnetic so quickly as iron; but when once it has become so it retains its magnetic power permanently.

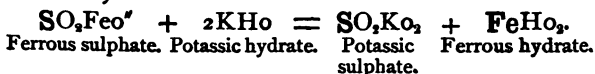
Uses.—The principal uses of iron, in its various forms, are chiefly mechanical. It is used chemically, however, in some cases for evolving hydrogen from acids, and as a reducing agent.

Principal Compounds.—The changes which may occur in the active atomicity of iron cause it to form a great many compounds, some of which are of great importance.

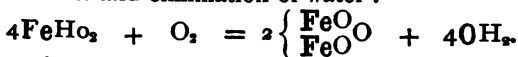
Ferrous Compounds (Compounds of Diad Iron).

Ferrous Oxide (protoxide of iron, iron monoxide), FeO .—This oxide is scarcely known in the free state, owing to its proneness to pass into ferric oxide.

Ferrous Hydrate (hydrated protoxide of iron, hydrated ferrous oxide), FeHo_2 .—If a solution of potassic hydrate be added to a solution of a ferrous salt, out of contact with air, a white precipitate of ferrous hydrate is obtained :—



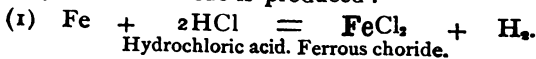
This precipitate when exposed to the air becomes first green and then reddish-brown, owing to its conversion into ferric oxide by combination with oxygen from the air and elimination of water :—



Ferrous hydrate. Oxygen. Ferric oxide. Water.

Advantage is taken of this property in dyeing cotton a buff colour. The cotton is first steeped in solution of ferrous sulphate, then passed into lime water, and lastly exposed to the air, when it turns buff-coloured.

Ferrous Chloride (protochloride of iron), FeCl_2 .—If iron be dissolved in hydrochloric acid, or if chlorine be passed over heated iron filings, the iron being in excess, ferrous chloride is produced :—



By the first process it is obtained in green crystals, having the composition $\text{FeCl}_2 \cdot 4\text{OH}_2$; and by the second it is obtained as a white anhydrous sublimate. It is soluble in alcohol. Heated in air it evolves chlorine and leaves a residue of ferric oxide.

Ferrous Iodide (protiodide of iron), FeI_2 .—This salt is easily prepared by digesting iodine with water and iron :—

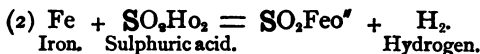
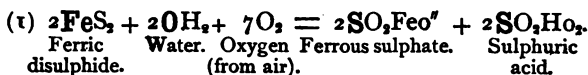


On the solution evaporating spontaneously under the air pump, it yields green crystals of $\text{FeI}_2 \cdot 4\text{OH}_2$. It is used in medicine. Exposed to the air it combines with oxygen; it is therefore mixed with strong syrup, which retards this change.

Ferrous Sulphide (protosulphide or sulphuret of iron), FeS .—This substance is prepared by throwing into a red-hot crucible, in small quantities at a time, a mixture of two parts of sulphur, and three and a half parts of iron filings. It is decomposed by dilute sulphuric and hydrochloric acids, sulphuretted hydrogen being evolved, while ferrous sulphate or chloride remains in solution. It is largely used in the laboratory in preparing sulphuretted hydrogen. If heated in the air it is converted into ferrous sulphate by combination with oxygen from the air.

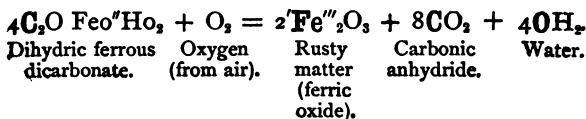
Ferrous Sulphate (sulphate or protosulphate of iron, copperas, green vitriol), $\text{SO}_4\text{Feo}''$; crystallized, $\text{SO}_4\text{Feo}'' \cdot 6\text{OH}_2$.—This, which is the commonest and most important ferrous salt, is prepared (1) by the solution of iron in dilute sulphuric acid; (2) by dissolving ferrous sulphide in dilute sulphuric acid; and (3), on the large scale, by the slow oxidation of ferric disulphide (FeS_2). The disulphide (iron pyrites) is exposed, along with scrap iron, to the influence of air

and moisture, on an inclined piece of ground ; if sufficient moisture (rain, dew, &c.) does not exist, the bed is watered from time to time ; ferrous sulphate and sulphuric acid are produced : the latter reacts upon the scrap iron, dissolving it, and forming a further quantity of the salt ; the water dissolves the salt, the solution drains off and is evaporated, and on cooling yields green rhomboidal crystals :—



It is extensively used in dyeing blacks ; writing ink is produced by the addition of it to an infusion of galls mixed with gum. On heating, it first loses a great portion of its water of crystallization, and on continuing the heat it yields Nordhausen sulphuric acid (see page 135), a residue of ferric oxide being left in the retort.

Ferrous Carbonate (protocarbonate of iron), COFeo'' .—This compound occurs in nature as *spathic iron ore* and *clay ironstone*, and is the source of nearly all the British iron. It is insoluble in pure water, but soluble in water containing carbonic anhydride, being converted into dihydric ferrous dicarbonate ($\text{C}_2\text{O}_2\text{Feo}''\text{Ho}_2$) ; water containing this iron salt is known by the rusty matter it deposits on exposure to the air.

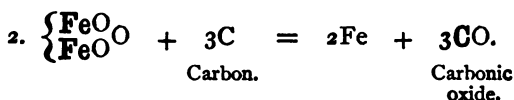
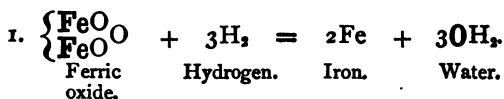


Ferric Compounds (Compounds of Tetrad Iron).

Ferric Oxide (peroxide, red oxide, or sesquioxide of iron), $\begin{Bmatrix} \text{FeO} \\ \text{FeO} \end{Bmatrix} \text{O}$, or $\text{Fe}''_2\text{O}_3$.—This oxide occurs in nature both crystallized and amorphous, forming the ores of iron known as *red hæmatite*, *specular iron ore*, and *bloodstone*. The crystals are rhombohedral. It is prepared by decomposing ferrous sulphate by heat, or by igniting ferric hydrate in a crucible :—



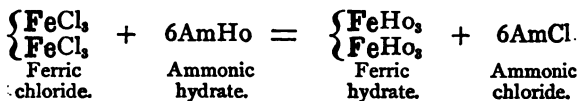
It is a red powder, almost insoluble in acids, and when heated in a current of hydrogen or with carbon is reduced to the metallic state :—



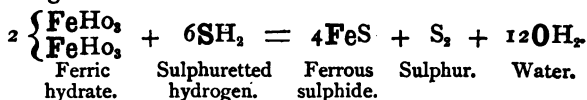
Under the names of *colcothar*, *crocus of Mars*, and *rouge*, it is used for polishing glass and jewellery; ground with oil it forms a cheap red paint.

Ferric Hydrate (hydrate of sesquioxide of iron), $\begin{Bmatrix} \text{FeHo}_3 \\ \text{FeHo}_3 \end{Bmatrix}$.—This compound is prepared by adding ammoniac hydrate in excess to a solution of ferric chloride, or any other soluble ferric salt :—

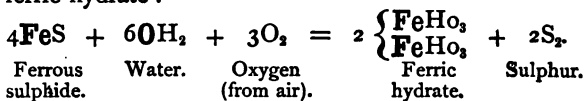
304. THE ELEMENTS OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY.



It forms an extremely bulky brown precipitate, which contracts remarkably on drying. Heated to redness it loses water, becoming incandescent, and forming ferric oxide (see p. 303). The hydrate dissolves in acids, forming ferric salts. It is used in the purification of coal gas for removing sulphuretted hydrogen from it; the hydrated oxide is mixed with sawdust, and placed in layers about a foot thick on the perforated shelves of the purifier; ferrous sulphide, sulphur, and water are produced by the absorption of the gas:—



When the gas ceases to be absorbed, the sulphide is exposed to the air, by which it is reconverted into ferric hydrate:—



These changes go on alternately till the amount of sulphur impairs the absorbent power of the hydrate; the sulphur is then distilled off, and converted into sulphuric acid.

Brown hematite and *gothite* are abnormal ferric hydrates occurring in nature.

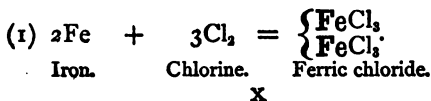
Diferrie-ferrous Tetroxide (black or magnetic oxide, or protosesquioxide of iron), $\left\{ \begin{array}{c} \text{FeO} \\ \text{FeO} \end{array} \right. \text{FeO}'$.—This

oxide is the iron ore known as *loadstone* or *magnetic iron ore*. It is of a lustrous black colour. It is produced when iron is burnt in air or oxygen, and when steam is passed over the red-hot metal. The iron yielded by it is of excellent quality.

Ferric Acid, FeO_2H_2 .—When one part of ferric oxide and four parts of potassic nitrate are mixed together and heated to redness, a brown substance is obtained, which, when dissolved in water, gives a purple solution of potassic ferrate (FeO_2K_2). Potassic ferrate is decomposed by organic matter, and also by acids, with formation of ferric oxide. Ferric acid has not been isolated.

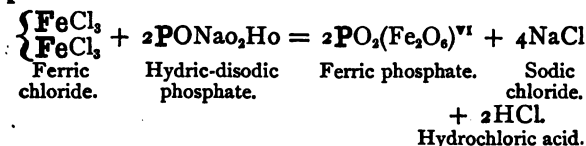
Ferric Disulphide (bisulphide of iron), FeS_2 .—This occurs as a natural production, forming *iron pyrites*, *martial pyrites*, or *brass lumps*. It crystallizes in cubes, octahedra, and dodecahedra, which are of a brassy lustre. It is formed in some cases by the gradual deoxidation of sulphates by organic matter in the presence of solutions of iron salts. When exposed to the air it oxidizes, forming ferrous sulphate, especially if moistened with water at the same time. It is largely used under the name of *mundic* in the manufacture of sulphuric acid.

Ferric Chloride (sesquichloride, perchloride, or permuriate of iron), $\begin{Bmatrix} \text{FeCl}_3 \\ \text{FeCl}_3 \end{Bmatrix}$.—If chlorine in excess be passed over red-hot iron filings, or if ferric oxide be dissolved in hydrochloric acid, ferric chloride is produced:—



Ferric sulphate is used in dyeing blacks, and is commonly, though *incorrectly*, called *nitrate of iron*, as it is made by the first process given above, in which nitric acid is employed.

Ferric Phosphate, $P_2O_5(Fe_2O_3)^{VI}, 40H_2$.—This salt is obtained as a white precipitate on mixing solutions of ferric chloride and hydric-disodic phosphate:—



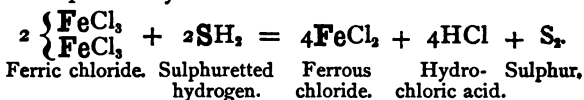
It is insoluble in acetic acid, but soluble in ferric acetate, and is sometimes produced in estimating phosphoric acid.

Tests for Ferrous Compounds.—Ferrous salts, when hydrated, and their solutions, are of a pale green colour; the anhydrous salts are white.

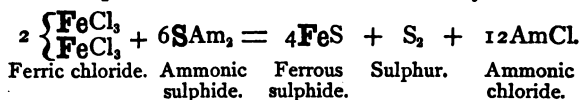
Sulphuretted hydrogen gives no precipitate in their acidified solutions. Ammonic sulphide throws down the black hydrated sulphide (FeS). Potassic or sodic hydrate precipitates the white ferrous hydrate ($FeHo_2$), which changes to green, and then to brown, on exposure to the air. Potassic ferrocyanide causes a bluish white precipitate of dipotassic-ferrous ferrocyanide ($Fe''Fe''Cy_6K_2$), which becomes of a darker blue by exposure to the air; the precipitate is decomposed with precipitation of ferrous hydrate by potassic hydrate: it is insoluble in dilute acids. Potassic ferricyanide causes a dark blue precipitate of ferrous ferricyanide ($Fe_3Fe_2Cy_{12}$), known as *Turnbull's blue*; it is decomposed, like dipotassic-ferrous ferrocyanide, by potassic hydrate, and is insoluble in acids.

Tests for Ferric Compounds.—Ferric salts in solution have a yellow or reddish-brown colour.

Sulphuretted hydrogen reduces ferric salts to ferrous salts, with a separation of sulphur, which renders the liquid milky:—



Ammonic sulphide precipitates ferrous sulphide, as ferric sulphide cannot be formed in this way:—



Soluble hydrates precipitate brown ferric hydrate ($\begin{Bmatrix} \text{FeHO}_3 \\ \text{FeHO}_3 \end{Bmatrix}$); insoluble in excess of the reagent, soluble in acids. Potassic ferrocyanide causes a dark blue precipitate of ferric ferrocyanide, $(\text{Fe}^{\text{IV}}_4[\text{FeCy}_6]_2)^{\text{IV}}_2$,—commonly called *Prussian blue*, insoluble in acids, decomposed by soluble hydrates. Potassic ferricyanide produces no precipitate, but the solution becomes deeper in colour. Potassic sulphocyanide changes the colour of ferric salts to a deep blood-red, owing to the formation of a soluble ferric sulphocyanide. This is a delicate reaction.

Cobalt—Co.

Atomic weight, 58·8. Atomicity, VI.(?), IV., and II. Sp. gr., 8·5.

Special Notice.—Cobalt was discovered in 1733, by Brandt.

Occurrence in Nature.—This metal occurs in

the metallic state in meteoric stones along with nickel, iron, &c. Its principal ores are *speiss cobalt*, or *tin-white cobalt*, $\left\{ \begin{smallmatrix} \text{As} \\ \text{As} \end{smallmatrix} \right. \text{Co}$; as *cobalt glance*, and *cobalt pyrites* ($\left\{ \begin{smallmatrix} \text{CoS} \\ \text{CoS} \end{smallmatrix} \right. \text{S}$).

Preparation.—The ore is roasted to expel the arsenic; dissolved in *aqua regia*, evaporated to dryness, re-dissolved in water, and sulphuretted hydrogen passed through the liquid to precipitate copper, bismuth, and arsenic. The filtrate is then boiled with nitric acid to convert the ferrous salts present into ferric salts; ammoniac hydrate is then added, which precipitates ferric hydrate, while the cobalt, together with any nickel which the ore may have contained, remains in solution. These two metals are then precipitated together as sulphides, the sulphides re-dissolved in nitric acid, and treated, after dilution, with a current of chlorine gas, or a solution of bromine, and afterwards digested for twelve hours on baric carbonate; the cobalt is gradually precipitated as cobaltic oxide ($\left\{ \begin{smallmatrix} \text{CoO} \\ \text{CoO} \end{smallmatrix} \right. \text{O}$). The mixture of excess of baric carbonate and cobaltic oxide is then dissolved in hydrochloric acid, the barium precipitated as sulphate by adding sodic sulphate, and the cobalt precipitated as cobaltous hydrate (CoHo_2) by sodic hydrate, which is then reduced in a current of hydrogen. The process is very complicated.

Properties.—Cobalt is a hard, infusible, strongly magnetic, reddish-grey metal. It is soluble in sulphuric and hydrochloric acids, with evolution of hydrogen; nitric acid also dissolves it freely. It oxidizes by exposure to the air. It is more tenacious than iron.

Uses.—Cobalt is not used in the metallic state. Several of its compounds, however, are esteemed as colours.

Principal Compounds.

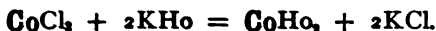
Cobaltous Compounds (Compounds of Diad Cobalt).

Cobaltous Oxide (protoxide of cobalt, cobalt monoxide), CoO .—This compound is obtained by carefully heating cobaltous hydrate :—



It is of a greenish-grey colour. It dissolves in acids, forming cobaltous salts, which are blue in concentrated solutions, and pink when dilute. The *zaffre* of commerce is impure cobaltous oxide. It is used in preparing *smalt*, a beautiful blue glass, used in staining paper, and for other purposes.

Cobaltous Hydrate (hydrated oxide of cobalt), CoHo_2 .—This substance is obtained as a pale, rose-coloured precipitate, on adding potassic hydrate to a solution of a cobaltous salt :—



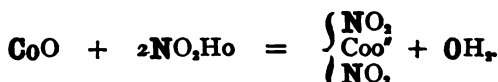
It is soluble in solution of ammoniac carbonate.

Cobaltous Chloride, CoCl_2 .—This salt is obtained by passing chlorine over heated cobalt, or by dissolving cobalt, cobaltous oxide, hydrate, or carbonate in hydrochloric acid.

When anhydrous it is lilac-coloured ; in the hydrated condition ($\text{CoCl}_2 \cdot 6\text{OH}_2$) it crystallizes in ruby-red octahedra. A dilute solution of this salt forms a *sympathetic ink*. Letters written with this ink are invisible until the salt has been rendered anhydrous by exposure to heat, when the characters appear blue. When laid aside, moisture is absorbed, and the writing again becomes invisible. A quill pen must be used.

Cobaltous Nitrate (nitrate of cobalt), $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{NO}_3 \\ \text{Coo}'' \\ \text{NO}_3 \end{array} \right.$ —

This salt is prepared by dissolving the oxide in nitric acid :—



Cobaltous oxide. Nitric acid. Cobaltous nitrate. Water.

It is a deliquescent salt. It is used for detecting compounds of certain metals with which it gives characteristic coloured compounds when heated on charcoal before the blowpipe ; for example, magnesium compounds become pink, those of aluminium blue, and zinc compounds become green.

Cobaltic Oxide (sesquioxide of cobalt), $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CoO} \\ \text{CoO} \end{array} \right. \text{O}.$ —

This oxide is obtained by suspending cobaltous hydrate in water or potassic hydrate, and passing a current of chlorine through the liquid ; cobaltic hydrate is precipitated, and when gently heated is converted into cobaltic oxide.

It forms a black powder, which, when strongly heated, loses oxygen, and forms cobaltous-dicobaltic tetroxide ($\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{CoO} \\ \text{CoO} \end{array} \right. \text{Coo}''$), corresponding to magnetic oxide of iron.

Tests for Cobalt Compounds.—All the cobaltous salts (which are the only ones of importance) are lilac-coloured when anhydrous ; their concentrated solutions are blue, and dilute solutions are pink or red. Sulphuretted hydrogen gives no precipitate in acid solutions. Ammonic sulphide precipitates a black hydrated sulphide (CoS). Potassic hydrate precipi-

tates first a blue basic salt, which on access of the reagent turns into the rose-coloured hydrate (CoH_2O_2). Before the blowpipe, cobalt compounds give in the oxidizing flame a very characteristic blue bead with borax.

Nickel—Ni.

Atomic weight, 58.8. Atomicity, VI (?), IV., and II.
Sp. gr., 8.7.

Special Notice.—Nickel was discovered by Cronstedt in 1751. It has a remarkable resemblance to cobalt, its atomic weight and atomicity being the same; and it is always associated with it in nature.

Occurrence in Nature.—Nickel occurs in the metallic state in meteoric stones; its principal ore, however, is *Kupfernickel* ($\left\{ \begin{smallmatrix} \text{As} \\ \text{As} \end{smallmatrix} \text{Ni} \right\}$, nickelous diarsenide).

Preparation.—Nickel is prepared either from *Kupfernickel* or *speiss* (impure nickelous sulphide-diarsenide, $\left\{ \begin{smallmatrix} \text{As} \\ \text{As} \end{smallmatrix} \text{Ni} \right\}$). The process employed at Birmingham for extracting it from speiss on the large scale, consists in first fusing it with calcic carbonate and calcic fluoride, grinding the resulting mass to powder, and heating it for twelve hours to expel the arsenic. The residue is dissolved in hydrochloric acid, the solution diluted, and the iron present converted into ferric salt by cautiously adding *bleaching powder*; calcic hydrate (solid) is then added to remove the iron as ferric hydrate. The precipitate is removed by filtration, and sulphuretted hydrogen passed through the filtrate; this precipitates copper, lead, and bismuth as sulphides, leaving only nickel and cobalt in solution. After again filtering and boiling to expel excess of

sulphuretted hydrogen, calcic hydrate is added till the liquid is neutral; and on now adding bleaching powder, cobaltic hydrate is precipitated, after removing which the nickel is precipitated as nickelous hydrate (NiHo_2). The hydrate is mixed with charcoal, and heated in a crucible for an hour, a button of nickel containing carbon remains at the bottom of the crucible.

Properties.—Nickel is a white, lustrous, hard, ductile metal. It is rather more fusible than iron, but exceeds it in tenacity. It is capable of being rendered magnetic. It is slowly soluble in hydrochloric and dilute sulphuric acids, hydrogen being evolved; nitric acid and *aqua regia* dissolve it rapidly. Heated in air it becomes oxidized. If *brass* be melted with nickel a white alloy known as *German silver* is obtained.

Uses.—Nickel is principally used in the manufacture of *German* or *nickel silver*, the alloy just mentioned—good proportions for making which are, in 100 parts, copper 51 parts, zinc 30.6, and nickel, 18.4.

Principal Compounds.

Nickelous Compounds (Compounds of Diad Nickel).

Nickelous Oxide (protoxide of nickel), NiO .—This oxide is prepared by igniting the hydrate, nitrate, or carbonate in a covered crucible.

It is of an olive-green colour, and forms nickelous salts by solution in acids.

Nickelous Hydrate (hydrate of protoxide of nickel), NiHo_2 .—This substance is obtained as a light green bulky powder by adding an excess of potassic hydrate to a soluble nickelous salt, and

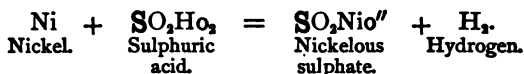
314 THE ELEMENTS OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY.

washing the resulting precipitate well with boiling water. Ammonic hydrate dissolves it, forming a deep blue solution.

Nickelous Sulphide (protosulphide of nickel), **NiS**.—This compound is found in nature as *millerite*, *capillary pyrites*, or *hair nickel*.

Nickelous Chloride (chloride of nickel), **NiCl₂**.—This salt is formed by dissolving nickelous oxide or carbonate in hydrochloric acid. A green solution is obtained, which, on evaporation, yields crystals of the same colour, having the composition **NiCl₂·9OH₂**. If these crystals be heated, water escapes, and a yellowish-brown mass of the anhydrous chloride remains.

Nickelous Sulphate (sulphate of nickel), **SO₄NiO''**.—This salt is prepared by dissolving nickel, nickelous oxide, or carbonate, in sulphuric acid :—



It is the most important of the salts of nickel. It crystallizes in green rhombic prisms, whose composition is **SOHo₂NiO'', 6OH₂**, and which change into octahedra by exposure to light.

Nickelic Compounds (Compounds of Tetrad Nickel).

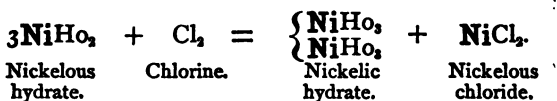
Nickelic Oxide (sesquioxide of nickel), $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{NiO} \\ \text{NiO} \end{array} \right\} \text{O}$, may be obtained by gently heating nickelic hydrate :—



It forms a black powder, which is decomposed by a

strong heat or by acids, giving off oxygen, and forming nickelous salts with the latter.

Nickelic Hydrate (hydrated sesquioxide of nickel, $\begin{Bmatrix} \text{NiHo}_3 \\ \text{NiHo}_3 \end{Bmatrix}$) is prepared by treating nickelous hydrate suspended in water with a solution of *bleaching powder* :—



It forms a black powder, which is decomposed by acids similarly to the oxide.

Tests for Nickel Compounds.—Anhydrous nickelous salts are yellowish-brown ; hydrated ones green.

Sulphuretted hydrogen gives no precipitate in acidified solutions. Ammonic sulphide precipitates the black hydrated sulphide (NiS), slightly soluble in excess of the reagent. Potassic hydrate in excess throws down nickelous hydrate (NiHo_3) of a pale green colour. Before the blowpipe, when fused with *borax* or *microcosmic salt*, nickel compounds give a reddish-yellow glass in the outer flame ; the colour fades on cooling. In the inner flame greyish particles of metallic nickel are produced in the bead.

EXERCISES.

THE equation explaining the reaction will furnish the data for the calculations.

The atomic weights on pp. 3 and 4 must be used.

The molecular weight of a compound in criths, with rare exceptions, measures two litres at the normal temperature and pressure (0° C. and 760 m.m. Bar.).

SERIES I.

- *1. Classify the following substances into elements and compounds:—Water, chalk, common salt, iron, mercury, sulphur, calomel, copperas, ammonia, oxygen, lime, sand.
- *2. Why is hydrogen regarded as an element, and hydrochloric acid as a compound?
3. Classify the following elements (1) into chlorous or negative, and basylous or positive; (2) into metals and non-metals:—iodine, sulphur, carbon, selenium, sodium, barium, fluorine, zinc, quicksilver, hydrogen, and phosphorus.
4. Explain the fact that zinc liberates tin from its solutions, iron liberates copper, and chlorine displaces iodine.
5. Why does mercuric oxide break up into oxygen and mercury when strongly heated?

SERIES II.

- *6. Define the terms “atom” and “molecule” in their modern acceptation.
7. What is the weight of a litre of oxygen, nitrogen, iodine vapour, and chlorine respectively, each being measured at the normal temperature and pressure?
8. Give examples of compound molecules which contain two, three, four, five, and six volumes of elementary bodies respectively? How many volumes does a molecule measure when in the gaseous state?
9. If a cubic foot of steam has all the oxygen removed from it, how much will the remaining hydrogen measure?

* Science and Art Department Examination Paper, 1869.

10. If a cubic foot of ammonia gas has all the nitrogen removed from it, how much will the residual hydrogen measure?

SERIES III.

11. Describe clearly what the following formulæ express:—
 OH_2 , NH_3 , 7OH_2 , $(\text{NH}_3)_{10}$.
12. Platinum forms two combinations with chlorine, PtCl_2 and PtCl_4 ; by what names do you distinguish these two chlorides? Give examples of similar cases.
13. The following substances are found to form acids by combining with water:— Cl_2O_7 , P_2O_5 , CrO_3 . Name these compounds, and the acids they form.
14. Give examples of hydrates, and say what takes place when lime (CaO) is slaked with water.
15. The substance CO_2 is often called carbonic acid, and SO_2 sulphurous acid; show that these names do not accord with the modern acceptation of what an acid is.

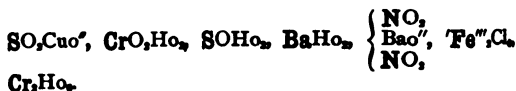
SERIES IV.

16. Give a few examples of hydracids and oxy-acids. Classify the following substances (1) into acids, (2) bases, (3) salts:—copperas, blue vitriol, sulphuretted hydrogen, arsine, ammonia, hydric chloride, lime, baryta, potash, hydric fluoride, chalk.
17. One atom of zinc is found to displace two atoms of hydrogen, and five atoms of calcium exchange places with two atoms of antimony: explain this.
18. Give graphic representations of an atom of phosphorus, silicon, carbon, boron, selenium, mercury, and chlorine, showing how many bonds each atom has. Express the same thing by means of Dr. Odling's atomicity marks.
19. Classify the elements in Exercise 3 according to their atomicities.
20. Explain why phosphorus is frequently a triad as well as a pentad, but never a tetrad or diad.

SERIES V.

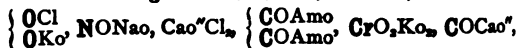
21. Define a compound radical; mark the atomicity of the following radicals:— ZnO , CaO , BiO , AmO , AuO ; give the symbols for the radicals $(\text{SnO}_2)^e$ and $(\text{SnO}_4)^{iv}$.

22. Write out the graphic formulæ of the following compounds:



23. Write out constitutional formulæ of the following salts:—cadmic bromide, calcic chlorate, aluminic chloride, stannic chloride, strontic nitrate, ferric sulphate, ferrous sulphate, calcic orthophosphate, magnesian silicate.*

Name the following salts:— $\text{SO}_2, \text{CaO}''$, $\text{SO} \text{CaO}''$, $\text{SS}'' \text{ONaO}_2$,



24. What are tribasic acids? Give examples.

25. What is the difference between atomic and molecular combination? Give examples.

SERIES VI.

26. What weight of hydrogen gas will be evolved by the solution of 100 grammes of zinc in dilute sulphuric acid? †

Ans. 3.07 grammes.

27. How many litres will the hydrogen of (26) measure at the normal temperature and pressure? Ans. 34.34 litres.

28. If 10 grammes of sodium (Na) be placed upon water, how much sodic hydrate (NaHO) will be formed?

Ans. 17.39 grammes.

29. If steam be passed through a red hot porcelain tube containing 10 grammes of iron filings until they become completely converted into magnetic oxide of iron (Fe_3O_4), how many litres of hydrogen will be obtained?

Ans. 5.31 litres.

30. Sixty-five grammes of zinc are dissolved by boiling in potassic hydrate (KHO) and the hydrogen evolved burnt in oxygen; how much water will be produced? Ans. 18 grammes.

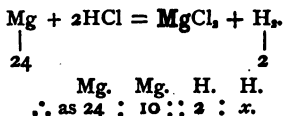
* See table of salts, p. 33.

† *Example 12.*—What weight of hydrogen will be evolved by acting on hydrochloric acid with 10 grammes of magnesium?

By the equation,—

SERIES VII.

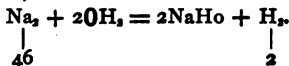
31. How many litres of chlorine will be evolved by acting on a kilo. of manganic oxide (MnO_2) with hydrochloric acid?
Ans. 256.56 litres.
32. How much argentic chloride (AgCl) will be formed by adding an excess of argentic nitrate (NO_3Ag) to a solution of 10 grammes of common salt (NaCl)?
Ans. 20.17 grammes.
33. How much salt cake (SO_4Na_2) can be obtained from a ton of salt (NaCl)?
Ans. 1.213 tons.
34. How much common salt, sulphuric acid, and manganic oxide respectively will it require to produce 100 litres of chlorine gas?
Ans. NaCl , 524.16 grammes.
 SO_4H_2 , 878.08 "
 MnO_2 , 389.76 "
35. How much silver is contained in 100 grammes of argentic chloride?
Ans. 75.26.



$$x = \frac{10 \times 2}{24} = .8\bar{3} \text{ gramme of hydrogen.}$$

Example 13. How many litres of hydrogen, at 0° C. and 760 m.m. Bar., will be evolved in (28)?

By the equation,—



Therefore 46 criths of sodium yield 2 criths of hydrogen.
2 criths of hydrogen = 2 litres.

Grammes Na.	Gr. Na.	Lit.	Lit.
∴ As 46 × '0896	: 10 ::	2 :	x,

$$x = \frac{10 \times 2}{46 \times 0.0806} = 4.85 \text{ litres of hydrogen.}$$

SERIES VIII.

36. A gas bag holding 20 litres is required to be filled with oxygen at the normal temperature and pressure: how much potassic chlorate must be used?

Ans. 73·173 grammes.

37. From a given weight of manganic oxide (MnO_2), how much more oxygen can be obtained by heating it with sulphuric acid than by heating it alone?

Ans. $\frac{1}{2}$.

38. If 5 litres of chlorine gas be mixed with steam, and the mixture sent through a red-hot porcelain tube, how many litres of oxygen will be liberated?

Ans. 2·5 litres.

39. 100 cubic metres of oxygen are required: how much sulphuric acid must be decomposed in order to furnish it? (see p. 68).

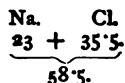
Ans. 878·080 grammes.

40. 100 c.c. of ozone are heated strongly: how many c.c. of oxygen will be obtained?

Ans. 150 c.c.

Example 14. How much sodium is contained in 10 grammes of common salt?

By the formula,—



$$\begin{array}{ccccccc} & \text{NaCl.} & \text{NaCl.} & \text{Na.} & & & \\ \therefore \text{As} & 58\cdot5 & : & 10 & :: & 23 & : x. \end{array}$$

$$x = \frac{10 \times 23}{58\cdot5} = 3\cdot93 \text{ grammes of sodium.}$$

See also *Example 11*, p. 122; and on p. 123, for 37·9 litres of HCl, read 38·15 litres.

Example 11 may also be worked as follows:—

By the equation, 117 criths of NaCl yield 73 criths of HCl

$$73 \text{ criths} = 4 \text{ litres.}$$

$$\begin{array}{ccccccc} & \text{Grammes NaCl.} & \text{Gr. NaCl.} & \text{Lit. HCl.} & \text{Lit. HCl.} & & \\ \therefore \text{As} & 117 & \times & \cdot 0896 & : & 100 & :: 4 : x. \end{array}$$

$$x = \frac{100 \times 4}{117 \times \cdot 0896} = 38\cdot15 \text{ litres of HCl.}$$

SERIES IX.

41. If 28 c.c. of hydrogen be mixed with 15 c.c. of oxygen, how many c.c. of water vapour will be formed, calculated at 0°C . and 760 m.m. Bar., and what will it weigh?

Ans. 28 c.c., and .0225792 gramme.

42. What is the weight of a litre of water vapour, calculated at 0°C . and 760 m.m. pressure?

Ans. 9 criths.

43. If the hardness of a water showing 12 degrees of hardness with Clark's soap test, arise wholly from the presence of calcic sulphate (SO_4Ca) in solution, how many grains of this salt per gallon does the water contain?

Ans. 16.32 grammes of SO_4Ca .

- *44. How is hydroxyl prepared? what are the relations of this substance to water and slaked lime? and to what useful purpose has it been applied?

45. What weight of pure hydroxyl (H_2O_2) can be obtained from 1 lb. of baric peroxide (BaO_2)?

Ans. .2011 lb.

SERIES X.

46. How much bleaching powder ($\text{Ca}[\text{OCl}]\text{Cl}$) can be made with a ton of lime (CaO)?

Ans. 2.267 tons.

47. How many litres of chlorine will it require to convert 1 kilogramme of lime (CaO) into bleaching powder?

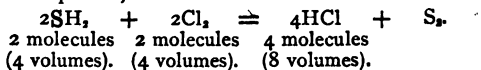
Ans. 398.59.

48. How many litres of chlorine are required to furnish a kilo. of potassic chlorate? (see pp. 83 and 176).

Ans. 546.64 litres.

Example 15.—If 10 litres of chlorine be mixed with 10 litres of sulphuretted hydrogen, how much hydrochloric acid gas will be produced?

By the equation,—



The chlorine forms double its volume of hydrochloric acid.

\therefore 10 litres of chlorine will form 20 litres of hydrochloric acid.

* Science and Art Department Examination Paper, 1869.

49. What are meant by allotropic modifications? Give numerous examples.
 50. Write out the constitutional and graphic formulæ of the compounds of chlorine with oxygen and hydroxyl.

SERIES XI.

51. How much dry calcic chloride (CaCl_2) can be obtained by dissolving a kilo. of chalk in hydrochloric acid?
 Ans. 1110 grammes.
 52. How many litres will the carbonic anhydride evolved in (51) measure at 0°C . and 760 m.m. Bar.?
 Ans. 223.16 litres.
 53. If 100 litres of carbonic oxide be mixed with 50 litres of oxygen gas, and the mixture exploded, how many litres of carbonic anhydride will be formed?
 Ans. 100 litres.
 54. If 100 litres of carbonic anhydride be passed through a red-hot tube containing charcoal, how many litres of carbonic oxide will be obtained?
 Ans. 200 litres.
 55. How many litres of carbonic oxide can be obtained from 100 grammes of dry oxalic acid, $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{COHo} \\ \text{COHo} \end{array} \right.$?
 Ans. 24.8 litres.

SERIES XII.

56. The density of atmospheric air is 14.4: show that this is also the calculated density of dry air, air being considered to be a mixture.
 57. How many litres of ammonia gas can be obtained from 100 grammes of sal ammoniac (NH_4Cl)?
 Ans. 41.72 litres.
 58. How much cupric nitrate, $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{NO}_2 \\ \text{CuO} \\ \text{NO}_2 \end{array} \right.$, can be obtained by dissolving 10 grammes of metallic copper in nitric acid (NO_2Ho)?
 Ans. 29.52 grammes.
 59. What is the weight of 10 litres of ammonia gas, calculated by Williamson's standard?
 Ans. 7.59 grammes.

60. How much more nitric acid (NO_3H) can be obtained from a kilo. of sodic nitrate (NO_3Na) than from a kilo. of potassic nitrate (NO_3K)?

Ans. 117.41 grammes.

SERIES XIII.

61. How many litres of laughing gas (ON_2) can be obtained from a kilo. of ammonic nitrate (NO_3Amo)?

Ans. 279.01 grammes.

62. Ten litres of gas are measured off at 0°C . and 760 m.m. Bar. : how many litres will they measure if raised to 100°C . and under a pressure of 750 m.m.? (see p. 117).

Ans. 13.84 litres.

- *63. I measure 100 c.c. of dry nitrogen at 10°C . and 650 m.m. mercurial pressure: what will be its volume at 0°C . and 760 m.m. pressure, and how much will it weigh in grammes?

Ans. 82.5 litres.

- *64. What is the theoretical quantity of pure nitric acid obtainable from one ton of sodic nitrate?

Ans. 7411 ton.

- *65. I take equal volumes (measured at the same temperature and pressure) of hydrogen, nitrogen, hydrochloric acid gas, steam, and carbonic anhydride, and find that the nitrogen weighs 56 grammes. Required the weight of each of the other gases.

Ans. $\text{H}=4$, $\text{HCl}=73$, $\text{OH}_2=36$, $\text{CO}_2=88$ grammes.

SERIES XIV.

66. The iodine in 100 volumes of hydriodic acid is liberated in succession by chlorine and oxygen: how many volumes of chlorine and of oxygen are required?

Ans. 50 volumes of chlorine and 25 vols. of oxygen.

67. 50 litres of gas are measured off at 13°C . : what will they measure at -40°C ., the pressure remaining the same?

Ans. 40.73 litres.

68. To what temperature must 18 litres of oxygen be raised in order that it may fill the bag in Exercise 36?

Ans. $30\frac{1}{3}^\circ\text{C}$.

69. 100 c.c. of gas are measured off at 30° C. and 755 m.m. Bar.: how much will they measure at -20° C. and 765 m.m. Bar. ?

Ans. 85.21 litres.

70. To what pressure must 80 litres of gas measured at 760 m.m. Bar. be reduced in order that it may measure 100 litres, the temperature remaining the same ?

Ans. 608 m.m. Bar.

SERIES XV.

71. What is the weight in criths and in grammes of 1 litre each of nitrous oxide (ON_2), carbonic anhydride (CO_2), carbonic oxide (CO), and iodine vapour ?

Ans. Criths $\text{ON}_2 = 22$, $\text{CO}_2 = 22$, $\text{CO} = 14$, $\text{I} = 127$.

Grammes $\text{ON}_2 = 1.97$, $\text{CO}_2 = 1.97$, $\text{CO} = 1.25$, $\text{I} = 11.37$.

72. 80 criths of dry ammoniac nitrate yield 2 litres of nitrous oxide gas (ON_2): how many litres can be obtained from 100 grammes of ammoniac nitrate ?

Ans. 27.9 litres.

73. How many litres of sulphurous anhydride (SO_2) would be obtained by dissolving 100 grammes of copper in sulphuric acid (SO_3H_2) ?

Ans. 35.15 litres.

74. How much crystallized cupric sulphate ($\text{SO}_4\text{CuO} \cdot 4\text{OH}$) would be produced in (73) ?

Ans. 364.56 grammes.

75. In a vessel containing 100 litres of air, sulphur is burnt until the whole of the oxygen is consumed: what will then be the composition of the atmosphere by volume ?

Ans. $\text{SO}_2 = 20$ litres; $\text{N} = 80$ litres.

SERIES XVI.

76. If 64 lbs. of sulphur be burnt in air, how many lbs. of sulphurous anhydride (SO_2) will be obtained ?

Ans. 128 lbs.

77. What weight of sulphuretted hydrogen (SH_2) will be evolved by acting on 1 kilo. of ferrous sulphide (FeS) with dilute sulphuric acid ?

Ans. 386.36 grammes.

78. How many litres will the gas evolved in (77) measure at 0° C. and 760 m.m. Bar. ?

Ans. 253.65 litres.

79. How much sulphuric acid (SO_3H_2) can be manufactured from 1 ton of pure iron pyrites (FeS_2), supposing all the sulphur to be available?

Ans. 1.63 tons.

80. How much sulphur is contained in 100 grammes of sulphuric acid (SO_3H_2)?

Ans. 32.65 grammes.

SERIES XVII.

81. 100 grammes of baric sulphate (SO_3BaO) are precipitated from a solution of Glauber's salt ($\text{SO}_3\text{NaO}, 10\text{OH}_2$) by means of an excess of a solution of baric chloride (BaCl_2): what weight of Glauber's salt was in solution?

Ans. 138.19 grammes.

82. How much cupric sulphide (CuS) will a litre of sulphuretted hydrogen (SH_2) precipitate from an acid solution of cupric chloride (CuCl_2)?

Ans. 4.2784 grammes.

83. How much sulphur is contained in a kilo. of carbonic disulphide, CS_2 ?

Ans. 842.105 grammes.

84. How many litres of carbonic and sulphurous anhydrides respectively will be produced by the complete combustion in air or oxygen of 100 grammes of carbonic disulphide?

Ans. 29.37 litres CO_2 and 58.74 litres SO_2 .

85. How much sulphuric acid (SO_3H_2) can be obtained from 1 ton of crude sulphur, containing 90 % of pure sulphur?

Ans. 2.75625 tons.

SERIES XVIII.

- *86. If 50 grammes of sodium be heated in a current of hydrobromic acid gas until it is completely converted into sodic bromide, what will be the weight and volume of the hydrogen liberated?

Ans. 2.173 grammes; 24.26 litres.

87. A current of sulphuretted hydrogen is passed into water containing 80 grammes of bromine, until the bromine is converted into hydrobromic acid: how much sulphur will be obtained?

Ans. 16 grammes.

88. How much iodine will be separated from a solution of potassium iodide by passing a litre of chlorine gas into it?

Ans. 11.3792 grammes.

89. How much hydrofluoric acid (HF) can be obtained by treating a kilo. of cryolite ($\text{Al}_2\text{F}_6\text{NaF}$) with sulphuric acid?

Ans. 475 grammes.

90. How much silica (SiO_2) will be required to furnish 100 litres of silicic fluoride (SiF_4)?

Ans. 271.04 grammes.

SERIES XIX.

91. How many litres of phosphorus vapour, calculated at 0°C . and 760 m m Bar., can be obtained from a kilo. of pure bone ash ($\text{P}_2\text{O}_5\text{Cao}''$), supposing all the phosphorus available?

Ans. 36 litres.

92. How many litres of phosphoretted hydrogen (PH_3) can be obtained by boiling 10 grammes of phosphorus with sodic hydrate (NaHo)?

Ans. 1.8 litres.

93. How much crystallized rhombic sodic phosphate (PONa_2Ho , 10OH_2) can be obtained by burning a gramme of phosphorus in air and neutralizing the solution of the phosphoric anhydride produced with sodic carbonate?

Ans 10.387 grammes.

94. How much phosphorus is contained in a ton of bone ash ($\text{P}_2\text{O}_5\text{Cao}''$) containing 95 % of pure calcic phosphate?

Ans 19 ton.

95. Write out the constitutional and graphic formulæ of ortho-, meta-, and pyro-phosphoric acid.

SERIES XX.

96. 100 grammes of arsenious sulphide (As_2S_3) have to be converted into arsenious anhydride (As_2O_3): how much As_2O_3 will be obtained, and how will you do it?

Ans 80.48 grammes.

- *97. You have mercury, a glass flask, and a piece of hard glass tube, and are required to make pure oxygen: how will you do it?

- *98. What is the weight in grammes of one litre each of the following gases and vapours measured at 0°C . and 760 m.m.

Bar. ?—nitrogen, arsenic, mercury, mercuric chloride, arsenious anhydride, ammonia.

Ans. N = 1'25 grammes.

As = 13'44 „

Hg = 8'96 „

HgCl₂ = 12'14 „

SO₂ = 2'86 „

NH₃ = '76 gramme.

99. How much calcic carbonate (CO₂CaO) must be decomposed in order to furnish sufficient carbonic anhydride to convert 10 grammes of potassic hydrate (KHO) into potassic carbonate (CO₂K₂)?

Ans. 8'928 grammes.

100. How much metallic potassium will be required to furnish 100 grammes of potassic hydrate (KHO)?

Ans. 69'64 grammes.

SERIES XXI.

101. One ton of common salt has to be converted into crystallized sodic carbonate by Le Blanc's process: what weight of CO₂Na₂·10H₂O will be obtained, supposing there is no loss?

Ans. 2'44 tons.

102. Show by an equation what takes place when chlorine gas is passed into a solution of sulphurous acid (SO₂H₂O).

103. One gramme of ammoniochloride of platinum (2AmCl, PtCl₄) is ignited: how much metallic platinum will be left?

Ans. '441 gramme.

104. If 100 grammes of metallic zinc be placed in solution of cupric sulphate (SO₄CuO), how much metallic copper will separate?

Ans. 97'69 grammes.

105. How many grammes of metallic lead can be got out of 100 grammes of red-lead (Pb₃O₄)?

Ans. 90'656 grammes.

SERIES XXII.

106. What are the densities of carbonic oxide (CO), carbonic anhydride (CO₂), and hydrochloric acid gas (HCl), referred to hydrogen as unity?

Ans. CO = 14, CO₂ = 22, HCl = 18'25.

107. If 10 c.c. of ammonia gas be decomposed by the electric

discharge, how many c.c. of nitrogen and hydrogen respectively will be obtained?

Ans. Nitrogen = 5 c.c.

Hydrogen = 15 c.c.

108. 10 litres of gas are measured at 0° C. and 760 m.m. Bar.: what will they measure at 15° C. and 750 m.m. Bar.?

Ans. 10.69 litres.

109. What is the difference between limestone, lime, and slaked lime? Give the formula of each.

110. By what process are stalactites formed?

SERIES XXIII.

111. A gas at 0° is raised in temperature to 12°, and then occupies the space of 1995 litres: what was its original volume?

Ans. 1911 litres nearly.

112. A quantity of argentic oxide (OAg_2) on being heated yields 10 c.c. of oxygen: what was the weight of the oxide?

Ans. .2078 gramme.

113. How much argentic nitrate (NO_3Ag) can be obtained by dissolving 1 oz. of pure metallic silver in nitric acid?

Ans. 1.574 oz.

114. What weight of crystallized baric chloride ($\text{BaCl}_2 \cdot 2\text{H}_2\text{O}$) can be obtained from 10 grammes of heavy spar (SO_4Ba)?

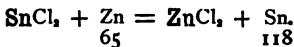
Ans. 10.47 grammes.

115. How much chalk will be formed by burning a gramme of charcoal and passing the product of combustion into an excess of lime water?

Ans. 8.3 grammes.

Example 16.—How much tin will be displaced from a solution of stannous chloride (SnCl_2) by 10 grammes of zinc?

By the equation,—



Therefore 65 grammes of Zn displace 118 grammes of tin.

$$\begin{array}{ccccccc} & \text{Zn.} & \text{Zn.} & & \text{Sn.} & \text{Sn.} & \\ \text{As} & 65 & : & 10 & :: & 118 & : & x \\ x = & \frac{10 \times 118}{65} & = & 18.15 & \text{grammes of Sn.} & & & \end{array}$$

SERIES XXIV.

116. How much lime can be obtained by burning a ton of pure limestone?

Ans. 56 ton.

117. How much magnesia will be formed by the combustion of a gramme of metallic magnesium?

Ans. 1.6 grammes.

118. If 1 cwt. of magnesian limestone ($\text{CaO}, \text{Mgo}''\text{Cao}''$) be treated with sulphuric acid, how much crystallized magnesian sulphate ($\text{SOHo}, \text{Mgo}'', 6\text{OH}_2$) will be obtained?

Ans. 149.73 lbs.

119. How much magnesia is contained in 10 grammes of magnesian pyrophosphate ($\text{P}_2\text{O}_5, \text{Mgo}''$)?

Ans. 3.603 grammes.

120. The iron in 10 grammes of ironstone as a ferrous salt is found to reduce 2.81 grammes of potassic bichromate: what per-centage of iron does the ironstone contain? *

Ans. 32 per cent.

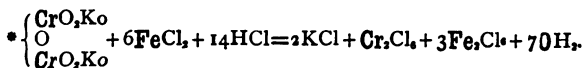
SERIES XXV.

121. What is the per-centage composition of the following substances?—

Calcic carbonate (COCaO''). Ans. $\begin{cases} \text{Ca} = 40 \\ \text{C} = 12 \\ \text{O} = 48 \end{cases}$
100

Ammonic chloride (NH_4Cl). Ans. $\begin{cases} \text{N} = 26.17 \\ \text{H} = 7.47 \\ \text{Cl} = 66.36 \end{cases}$
100

Common salt (NaCl). Ans. $\begin{cases} \text{Na} = 60.68 \\ \text{Cl} = 39.32 \end{cases}$
100



$$\text{Sulphuric acid (SO}_3\text{H}_2\text{).} \quad \text{Ans. } \begin{cases} \text{S} = 32.65 \\ \text{O} = 65.31 \\ \text{H} = 2.04 \end{cases}$$

100

$$\text{Sodic nitrate (NO}_3\text{Na).} \quad \text{Ans. } \begin{cases} \text{N} = 16.47 \\ \text{O} = 56.47 \\ \text{Na} = 27.06 \end{cases}$$

100

$$\text{Cryolite (6NaF, Al}_2\text{F}_6\text{).} \quad \text{Ans. } \begin{cases} \text{Al} = 13.02 \\ \text{Na} = 32.79 \\ \text{F} = 54.19 \end{cases}$$

100

SERIES XXVI.

122. What are the empirical formulæ and names of the substances having the following per-centage composition?—

$$\begin{array}{lcl} a. \text{ Carbon} & = & 42.86 \\ \text{Oxygen} & = & 57.14 \end{array} \left. \vphantom{\begin{array}{l} \\ \end{array}} \right\} \text{Ans. CO.}$$

100

$$\begin{array}{lcl} b. \text{ Silicon} & = & 20.28 \\ \text{Magnesium} & = & 34.16 \\ \text{Oxygen} & = & 45.56 \end{array} \left. \vphantom{\begin{array}{l} \\ \\ \end{array}} \right\} \text{Ans. SiMgO}_2.$$

100

Example 16.—What is the per-centage composition of sodic carbonate (CONaO₂)?

By the formula,—

$$\begin{array}{rcl} \text{C} & = & 12 \\ \text{Na}_2 & = & 46 \\ \text{O}_3 & = & 48 \\ \hline & & 106 \end{array}$$

	CONaO ₂ .	CONaO ₂ .	C.	C.	Per-centage composition.	
∴ As	106	100	12	x	=	11.32 C
	106	100	Na.	Na.	=	43.39 Na
	106	100	O.	O.	=	45.28 O
						99.99

c. Phosphorus	=	18.90	} Ans. PONaO_3 .
Sodium	=	42.07	
Oxygen	=	39.03	
		100	
d. Iron	=	70.01	} Ans. Fe_2O_3 .
Oxygen	=	29.99	
		100	
e. Manganese	=	72.05	} Ans. Mn_2O_3 .
Oxygen	=	27.95	
		100	
f. Carbon	=	13.04	} Ans. $\text{C}_2\text{O}_3\text{MgO}''\text{CaO}''$.
Oxygen	=	52.18	
Magnesium	=	13.04	
Calcium	=	21.74	
		100	

Example 17. A substance has been found to consist of calcium, phosphorus, and oxygen, in the following proportions:—

Calcium	.	.	38.71
Phosphorus	.	.	20.00
Oxygen	.	.	41.29
			100

What is the formula of the substance? Give such numerical details as will show the mode of calculation.

First, divide the per-centage of each element by its atomic weight, to obtain the number of atoms of each:—

$$\frac{38.71}{40} = .96 \text{ atom of calcium.}$$

$$\frac{20.00}{31} = .64 \quad ,, \quad \text{phosphorus.}$$

$$\frac{41.29}{16} = 2.58 \text{ atoms of oxygen.}$$

We must now find three *whole* numbers in the ratio of .96 : .64 : 2.58, as we never write fractions of atoms. To do this, first divide each by the lowest:—

$$\frac{.96}{.64} = 1.5; \quad \frac{.64}{.64} = 1; \quad \frac{2.58}{.64} = 4.$$

Now multiply by 2, to get rid of '5, and we have 3 atoms of Ca, 2 atoms of P, and 8 atoms of O. The formula therefore is—



Example 18. What is the formula of a substance having the following per-centage composition?—

Sodium	=	8.73
Aluminium	=	10.39
Silicon	=	32.32
Oxygen	=	48.56
		<hr/> 100

The relative number of atoms is obtained by dividing each per-centage amount by its atomic weight :—

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Then } \frac{8.73}{23} &= .379, \text{ relative number of atoms of Na.} \\ \frac{10.39}{27.5} &= .377, \quad \quad \quad \text{,,} \quad \quad \quad \text{Al.} \\ \frac{32.32}{28.5} &= 1.134, \quad \quad \quad \text{,,} \quad \quad \quad \text{Si.} \\ \frac{48.56}{16} &= 3.035, \quad \quad \quad \text{,,} \quad \quad \quad \text{O.} \end{aligned}$$

These relative numbers are most readily reduced to their simplest relation by dividing each of them by the lowest, and allowing for errors of analysis ; thus :—

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{.379}{.377} &= 1. \text{ No. of atoms of Na.} \\ \frac{.377}{.377} &= 1 \quad \quad \quad \text{,,} \quad \quad \quad \text{Al.} \\ \frac{1.134}{.377} &= 3. \quad \quad \quad \text{,,} \quad \quad \quad \text{Si.} \\ \frac{3.035}{.377} &= 8. \quad \quad \quad \text{,,} \quad \quad \quad \text{O.} \end{aligned}$$

The empirical formula of the substance is therefore $\text{Si}_3\text{NaAlO}_8$, and by doubling the formula in order that we may have the aluminic radical we have the constitutional formula $\text{Si}_3\text{O}_8\text{Na}_2(\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3)^{\text{VI}}$.

APPENDIX.

WEIGHTS.

1	gramme	= the unit (15·434 grains).
10	grammes	= 1 decagramme.
100	„	= 1 hectogramme.
1000	„	= 1 kilogramme.
·1	gramme	= 1 decigramme.
·01	„	= 1 centigramme.
·001	„	= 1 milligramme.

LINEAR MEASURE.

1	metre	= the unit (39·37 inches).
10	metres	= 1 decametre.
100	„	= 1 hectometre.
1000	„	= 1 kilometre.
·1	metre	= 1 decimetre.
·01	„	= 1 centimetre.
·001	„	= 1 millimetre.

MEASURE OF CAPACITY.

1	litre	= the unit (61·027 c.in., or 1·76 pints).
10	litres	= 1 decalitre.
100	„	= 1 hectolitre.
1000	„	= 1 kilolitre (1 cubic metre).
·1	litre	= 1 decilitre.
·01	„	= 1 centilitre.
·001	„	= 1 millilitre (1 cubic centimetre).

1 cubic centimetre of distilled water, taken at 4° C., its point of greatest density, weighs 1 gramme.

1 litre of distilled water, taken at 4° C., weighs 1000 grammes.

1 litre of hydrogen at 0° C. and 760 m.m. Bar. weighs 1 crith.

1 CRITH = ·0896 GRAMME.

SYLLABUS OF THE SCIENCE AND ART DEPARTMENT.

Inorganic Chemistry.

FIRST STAGE OR ELEMENTARY COURSE.

Pupils presenting themselves for examination will be expected to possess a knowledge of the following subjects :—

Definition of chemistry. Simple and compound matter. Different modes of chemical action. Combining weights. Volume weights. Principles of chemical nomenclature. Symbolic notation. Graphic notation. Chemical formulæ. Chemical equations. Atomicity of elements. Simple and compound radicals. Definition of a compound radical. Classification of elements into metals and non-metals, into chlorous and basylous elements. Classification according to atomicity.

French and English systems of weights and measures. Conversion of English into French weights and measures. The crith and its uses.

Hydrogen.—Its preparation and properties.

Chlorine.—Preparation of chlorine from hydrochloric acid. Analysis and synthesis of hydrochloric acid. Properties and reactions of hydrochloric acid.

Oxygen.—Its preparation and properties. Allotropic oxygen or ozone. Formation and reactions of water. Preparation and properties of hydroxyl. Oxides and oxacids of chlorine.

Boron.—How it occurs in nature. Its allotropic modifications. Boric anhydride. Boric acids.

Carbon.—Its preparation and allotropic forms. Preparation and properties of carbonic oxide and carbonic anhydride.

Nitrogen.—Its preparation and properties. Oxides and oxacids of nitrogen. Compounds of nitrogen with hydrogen. Ammonia. Ammonic salts.

Sulphur.—Its properties and allotropic modifications. Compounds of sulphur with basylous elements. Compounds of sulphur with oxygen and hydroxyl.

SECOND STAGE OR ADVANCED COURSE.

In addition to the above subjects, pupils presenting themselves for the advanced examination will be assumed to have received instruction in the following :—

Theory of atoms and molecules. Empirical, rational, and constitutional formulæ. Absolute, latent, and active atomicity. Atomic and molecular combination.

Expansion of gases by heat. Reduction of gaseous volumes to standard pressure and temperature.

Manufacture of hydrochloric, nitric, and sulphuric acids. Composition and manufacture of bleaching powder. Theory of bleaching. Suitability of water for domestic purposes. Causes of permanent and temporary hardness in water.

Bromine.—Hydrobromic and bromic acid.

Iodine.—Hydriodic, iodic, and periodic acid.

Fluorine.—Hydrofluoric acid.

Silicon.—Silica. Silicic acid. Silicic hydride. Names and formulæ of some of the more important siliceous minerals.

Phosphorus.—Phosphoretted hydrogen. Acids and anhydrides of phosphorus.

Arsenic.—Arsenious and arsenic acids. Arseniuretted hydrogen. Detection of arsenic.

Antimony and Bismuth.—Preparation and properties of their chief compounds.

The monad metals, especially potassium, sodium, and silver. Manufacture of soda-ash.

The diad metals—barium, strontium, calcium, magnesium, zinc, cadmium, mercury, and copper.

The chief properties of the following metals :—Gold, aluminium, platinum, lead, chromium, manganese, iron, cobalt, and nickel.

Composition, preparation, and properties of the more important compounds of these metals.

Outline of qualitative analysis. Reactions of the principal mineral acids and bases. Course pursued in the application of these reactions to the analysis of a mixture of several acids and bases.

INDEX.

	PAGE		PAGE
ABSOLUTE atomicity	26	Acid—	
Acid—		selenic	250
arsenic	161	silicic	146
arsenious	161	stannic	273
boric	85	sulphosulphuric	136
bromic	138	sulphuric	131
chloric	81, 83	„ Nordhausen	135
chlorous	81, 82	sulphurous	130
chromic	281	tetrathionic	136
definition of	15	trithionic	136
dithionic	136	Acids—	
ferric	305	dibasic	15
formic	93	monobasic	15
glacial phosphoric	158	tetrabasic	15
hydriodic	141	tribasic	15
hydrobromic	138	Active atomicity	26, 38
hydrochloric	62	Affinity	4
hydrofluoric	143	Alabaster	206, 212
hydrosulphuric	125	Alkali, waste	184
hypochlorous	81	Allotropic boron	85
hyposulphurous	136	oxygen	69
iodic	141	phosphorus	151
metaboric	86	Alum	257
metaphosphoric	156	burnt	258
metarsenic	161	iron	206
metastannic	273	schist	257
muriatic	63	Alumina	254
nitric	98, 102	Aluminite	257
nitromuriatic	274	Aluminium	252
nitrous	98, 102	compounds of	254
orthophosphoric	157	discovery of	252
oxalic	93	occurrence	252
pentathionic	136	preparation	253
perchloric	81, 84	properties	253
periodic	142	tests for	259
phosphoric	156	uses of	254
phosphorous	155	Amianthus	216
picric	104	Ammonia	104
pyrarsenic	161	liquid	105
pyrophosphoric	157	tests for	109

INDEX.

337

	PAGE		PAGE
Ammonic salts	107—109	Artiads	22, 26
Ammonium	27, 28, 106	Asbestos	216, 222,
amalgam	107	Atmosphere	96
Ammonoxyl	27, 28, 29	Atmospheric air, ana-	
Amphibole	216	lysis of	96
Analysis	63	composition of	96, 112
Anhydrides	13	Atomicity	18
Anhydride, arsenic	161	absolute	26
arsenious	160	active	26
boric	85	latent	26
carbonic	86, 89	marks	20
chlorous	80, 82	Atom fixing and re-	
hypochlorous	80, 81	placing	18
nitric	98, 101	Atomic weight	3, 7
nitrous	98, 100	Atoms	7
phosphoric	158	Ball soda	184
phosphorous	155	Barilla	183
silicic	145	Baric peroxide	79
sulphuric	131	Barium	196
sulphurous	67, 129	compounds	197
Animal life	69	discovery	196
Anæsthetics	19	occurrence	196
Anthracite	87	properties	196
Antimony	164	tests for	203
butter of	165	uses	197
compounds of	165	Bases	16, 17, 36
preparation	164	definition of	16
properties	164	Basicity of acids	15
tests for	167	Baryta	196, 197, 201
Antiseptic (footnote)	175	Basylous elements	2
Apatite	214	Bay salt	181
Apparatus	39	Bengal lights	166
list of	46	Bessemer process	297
Aqua regia	63, 103, 250	Bichromate of potash	281, 283
Arseniuretted hydrogen	160	Binary compounds	12
Arsenic	159	Binoxide of hydrogen	78
compounds of	160	Bismuth	167
manufacture of	159	compounds of	168
properties of	159	properties	167
tests for	162	tests for	169
Arsenates	35	Bittern	137
Arsenites	36	Black-lead	86, 87
Arsine	165	Black ash	184

	PAGE		PAGE
Blast furnace . . .	294	Calcedony . . .	144
hot . . .	294	Calcic chloro-hypochlorite . .	81
Bleaching . . .	60	Calc spar . . .	207, 210
powder . . .	61, 81, 82, 213, 288	Calcium . . .	206
theory of . . .	62	compounds of . . .	208
Bloodstone . . .	303	discovery of . . .	206
Blue lights . . .	166	occurrence . . .	206
Bluestone . . .	245	preparation . . .	207
Blue vitrol . . .	245	properties . . .	207
Bonds . . .	19	tests for . . .	215
Bone-black . . .	86	uses . . .	208
Bone ash . . .	214	Calomel . . .	232, 234
Borates . . .	36	Carbon . . .	86
Borax . . .	85, 86, 187	amorphous . . .	89
Boric nitride . . .	86	diamond . . .	88
Boron . . .	84	gas . . .	89
amorphous . . .	85	graphite . . .	86, 89
diamond . . .	85	and oxygen, com- pounds of . . .	89
graphitoid . . .	85	preparation and pro- perties . . .	87
Bracket, Use of . . .	31	Carbonates . . .	35
Brass . . .	243	Carbonic disulphide . . .	128
Brass lumps . . .	305	oxide . . .	89, 92
Braunite . . .	2, 86, 290	,, a reducing agent . . .	93
Brimstone . . .	124	Cassiterite . . .	270
Brine . . .	181	Celestine . . .	204, 205
analysis of . . .	181	Centigrade thermometer . .	118
Britannia metal . .	165, 265	Chalk . . .	91, 207, 210
Bromates . . .	33	Charcoal . . .	86
Bromine . . .	137	Chemical affinity . . .	4
compounds of . .	138	combination . . .	4
Bronze . . .	240, 243, 255, 272	decomposition . .	5
Cadmium . . .	228, 229	formulae . . .	33
alloys of . . .	229	Chemicals, List of . . .	49
compounds of . .	229	Chemistry, Definition of . .	I
discovery of . .	228	Chert . . .	144
occurrence . . .	229	Chlorates . . .	33, 83
preparation . . .	229	Chloric peroxide . . .	80, 82
properties . . .	229	Chloride of lime . . .	82
tests for . . .	231	boric . . .	86
uses of . . .	229	Chlorides . . .	18, 34, 63
yellow . . .	230		
Calamine . . .	223, 227, 229		

	PAGE		PAGE
Chlorine	58	Combustion, slow	69
oxides of	80	Coefficient of expansion	116
oxy-acids of	80	Colcothar	303
preparation of	59	Common names	14
properties of	59	salt	181
Chlorites	34	salts, formulæ of	43
Chlorous elements	2	Composition of ammonia	115
Choke-damp	89	gases	112
Chromates	35	hydrochloric acid	114
Chrome alum	283, 285	water	114
iron ore	281	Compound radicals	27
yellow	269	substances	1
Chromium	278	Condyl's fluid	75, 293
compounds of	278	Constituents	4
discovery of	278	Constitutional formulæ	31, 33
occurrence	278	Converter	297
preparation	278	Copper	240
properties of	278	blue	241
tests for	285	compounds of	243
uses	278	glance	241
Chromyl	284	occurrence	241
Cinnabar	231, 238	ore	241
Clark's Soap Test	76	preparation of	241
Classification of ele-	2, 20, 21	properties	242
ments	2, 20, 21	pyrites	241
Clay	148, 259	tests for	249
ironstone	294	uses	243
Cobalt	308	Copperas	301
compounds	310	Coprolite	214
glance	309	Coral	207
occurrence	309	Corks	39
preparation	309	Corrosive sublimate	236
properties	309	Crith	120
pyrites	309	Crocus of Mars	303
speiss	309	Cryolite	143, 253, 256
tests for	311	Crystallization, Water of	38
uses	310	Cupellation	191
Coal	87	Dalton's atomic theory	7
Coke	86	Daniel's pyrometer	242
Coins	193	Decomposition of water	66
Combination, atomic	37	Definition of chemistry	1
molecular	37, 38	Densities of gases	7, 121
Combustion	68	Derbyshire spar	286, 215

	PAGE		PAGE
Deodorizer, Charcoal a	87	Fluor spar	143, 206, 215
Desiccating agents	41	Flux	86
Dephlogisticated air	64	Formulae	9
Diad	20, 64	constitutional	31
Diamonds	88	empyrical	31
Dibasic acids	15	glyptic	29
„ salts of	35	graphic	30
Diffusion of gases	55	of molecules	23
Dimorphous	176	rational	31
Displacement	43	symbolical	30
Dissociation	99	Fusible metal	229, 265
Dolomite	216, 218	Fuller's earth	252
Efflorescent (foot-note)	182	Galena	190, 263, 266
Electrotyping	251	Galvanic decomposition	2, 66
Elements	1	Gas carbon	89
classification of	2, 20, 21	jars	40
Elementary constituents	4	liquor	105
molecules	9	Gaseous diffusion	55
Embolite	190	German silver	313
Empyrean air	64	Glass tubing	39
Empyrical formulae	31	Glauber's salt	182
Epsom salts	216, 219	Gold	250
Equations	37	compounds of	251
atomic	37	dust	250
molecular	37	occurrence	250
Equivalence	18	preparation	250
Eudiometer	96, 112	properties of	250
Evaporation	44	tests for	252
Examples worked	117	Gothite	304
Exercises for students	316	Granite	169
Felspar	169, 252	Graphic formulae	20, 23,
Ferrum redactum	298	28, 29, 30	
Filters	45	Graphite	86, 89
how to make	46	Greenockite	229, 230
Filtration	45, 46	Gun cotton	104
Filtrate	45	Gun metal	243, 272
Fine metal	241, 248	Gunpowder	88
Fireclay, Stourbridge	259	Gypsum	206, 212
Flint	144	Halogens	137
Florence flasks	40	Haloid salts	17
Fluorine	142	Hardness of water	76
compounds of	143	permanent	78, 212
Fluorides	34	temporary	78, 211

INDEX.

341

	PAGE		PAGE
Hausmannite	290	Iron —	
Heavy spar	196, 200	pure	299
Hexad	20	pyrites	131
Hæmatite, brown	294, 304	stone, black band	294
red	294, 303	clay	294, 302
Hofmann's standard	120	tests for	307
Hydracids	16	uses of	299
Hydrates	14, 28, 36	wrought	296, 29
Hydric peroxide	78	Isomorphous	228
Hydrogen	53	Ivory black	88
a metal	57	Kelp	139, 177
nascent	57	Koh-i-Noor	89
preparation of	53	Kupfernickel	312
properties of	55	Lakes	255
Hydrogenium	57	Lamp black	86
Hydrosulphyl	27, 28, 29	Latent atomicity	25, 26, 38
Hydroxyl	27, 28, 29, 78	Laughing gas	98
molecule of	78	Lavoisier	64
preparation of	79	Law of Ampere	99, 119
properties of	80	Boyle and Mariotte	119
Hygrometer	96	Lead	263
Hypochlorites	34, 81	action of water on	264
Hypophosphites	36	compounds of	265
Hyposulphites	35	glance	263
Iceland spar	210	occurrence	263
Indigo	58	pencils	88
Influence of temperature		preparation	263
and pressure on gases	116	properties	264
Iodates	34	red	266
Iodides	34	spar	263, 268
Iodine	139	sugar of	269
compounds of	141	tests for	270
Iron	294, 299	uses of	264
Bessemer	297	vitriol	267
cast	296, 298	white	268
compounds of	299	Le Blanc's process	180, 182, 183
glance	294	Lime	208
magnetic oxide of	64, 304	Milk of	210
malleable	296, 298	slaked	209
occurrence	294	water	210
pig	295	Limestone	210
preparation	294	Lines of force	19
properties	298	List of apparatus	47

	PAGE		PAGE
List of chemicals . . .	49	Metallic oxides . . .	18
Litmus . . .	14	Metals . . .	2
Loadstone . . .	305	Metaphosphates . . .	36
Lunar caustic . . .	195	Methylated spirit . . .	52
M, use of, in formulæ . . .	33	Mica . . .	169, 252
Magnesia . . .	217	Micaceous iron . . .	294
alba . . .	219	Minium . . .	266
Magnesian limestone . . .	216, 218	Microcosmic salt . . .	35
Magnesite . . .	218	Modes of chemical action . . .	111
Magnesium . . .	216	examples of . . .	111
compounds of . . .	217	Molecular combination . . .	37, 38
discovery . . .	216	Molecules . . .	8
occurrence . . .	216	diatomic . . .	9, 24
preparation . . .	216	monatomic . . .	24
properties . . .	216	tetraatomic . . .	9, 29
tests for . . .	222	triatomic . . .	9, 24
uses of . . .	217	Monobasic acids . . .	15
Malachite . . .	241, 246	salts of . . .	33
Manganese . . .	286	Monad . . .	20, 53, 137, 169
blende . . .	288	Mordant . . .	255, 258, 273, 276
compounds of . . .	287	Mosaic gold . . .	275
occurrence . . .	286	Mundic . . .	305
peroxide . . .	289	Nascent condition . . .	6
preparation . . .	286	hydrogen . . .	57
properties . . .	287	oxygen . . .	62
tests for . . .	293	Natron . . .	183
uses of . . .	287	Negative elements . . .	2
Manganite . . .	290, 291	Nessler's test . . .	110, 239
Manipulation . . .	39	Neutral salts . . .	18
Marble . . .	207, 210	Nickel . . .	312
Marsh gas . . .	23	compounds of . . .	313
Marsh's test . . .	27, 163	hair . . .	314
Matches . . .	151	occurrence . . .	312
Meerschaum . . .	216, 222	preparation . . .	312
Mercuric oxychloride . . .	81	properties . . .	313
Mercury . . .	231	silver . . .	313
compounds of . . .	233	tests for . . .	315
occurrence . . .	231	uses of . . .	313
preparation . . .	232	Nitrates . . .	34
properties . . .	232	Nitre . . .	102, 173
tests for . . .	239	cubic . . .	186
uses . . .	233	Nitrine . . .	17
Metallic hydrates . . .	17	Nitrification . . .	174

INDEX.

343

	PAGE		PAGE
Nitrites	34	Pattinson's process	191, 219
Nitrobenzol	104	Pearlash	172
Nitrogen	94	Pentad	20, 149
compounds of	104	Pepys' gasholder	44
preparation	94	Perchlorates	35, 84
properties	95	Perissads	21, 26
Nitroglycerin	104	Permanent white	201
Nitrous gas	101	Peroxide, chloric	80
Nomenclature	10	baric	198
binary compounds	12	nitric	101, 132
Non-metallic bodies	2	Pewter	265
Normal pressure	119	Phosphates	36
salts	18	Phosphine	17, 152
temperature	117	Phosphites	36
Notation	29	Phosphorite	214
Oil of vitriol	135	Phosphoretted hydrogen	152
Old names	13	Phosphorus	149
Opal	144	allotropic	151
Orpiment	161	compounds	152
Oxalates	35	preparation	149
Oxidation, slow	69	properties	150
Oxides	36	Photography	194
Oxides of chlorine	81	Plaster of Paris	212
nitrogen	97	Platinum	260
Oxide, carbonic	89	black	262
nitric	98, 99, 133	compounds	262
nitrous	98	discovery of	260
Oxy-acids	16	occurrence	260
of chlorine	81, 97	preparation	260
Oxidising agents	71, 80	properties	261
Oxygen, discovery of	64	spongy	261
nascent	62	tests for	263
preparation	64	Plumbago	88
properties	68	Pneumatic trough	41
test for	69	Positive elements	2
Oxygenated water	78	Potash	171
Oxyhydrogen blowpipe	56	caustic	171
Oxy-salts	17	Potashes	172
Ozone	70	Potassium	169
preparation	70	compounds of	171—178
properties	70	discovery of	169
test	71	occurrence	169
Palladium alloy	57	preparation	170

	PAGE		PAGE
Potassium—		Selenite	206, 212
properties	170	Signs	37
tests for	177	Silica	144, 145
uses of	177	Silicates	36
Potassoxyl	27—29	examples	148
Precious stones	146, 253	Silicofluoride, Potassic	147
Prefixes	12, 13, 16	Silicon	144
Pseudo-triads	32	adamantine	145
Pressure	119	amorphous	145
Priestley	64	compounds of	145—148
Prussian blue	308	graphitoid	145
Purple of Cassius	252, 278	Silver	190
Putty powder	273	compounds of	193
Pyrites	131, 271, 305, 314	glance	190
Pyrolusite	286, 289	horn	193
Pyrophosphates	36	little	260
Quartz	144	occurrence	190
Quicklime	208, 231	preparation	190
Radicals, simple	27	properties	192
compound	27	spitting of	193
Ransom's artificial stone	188	tests for	195
Rarer elements	4	uses of	193
Rational formulæ	31	Simple substances	1
Realgar	161	Slag	295
Reducing agent	58	Slaking of lime	74
Reduction by nascent hy-		Soapstone	216, 222
drogen	58	Soap test, Dr. Clark's	76
Reinsch's test	163	Soda	180, 183
Red precipitate	235	ash	185
lead	266	caustic	180
Respiration	69	crystals	183
Rock crystal	144, 145	waste	184
salt	181	Sodium	178
Sal ammoniac	104, 107	compounds of	180—189
prunella	174	occurrence	178
Salt cake	182	preparation	178
Saltpetre	102, 173	properties	179
Salts	17	tests for	189
Sand	144	uses of	180
Scagliola work	212	Sodoxyl	27, 28, 29
Scheele	64	Softness of water	76
Scheele's green	162, 246	Solder	265, 272
Schweinfurth green	247	Soluble	44

INDEX.

345

	PAGE		PAGE
Soluble glass	188	Superphosphate of lime	150, 214
Solubility of salts	45	Syllabus of Science and	
Solution	44	Art Department	334
mechanical	44	Symbols	9
chemical	44	Sympathetic ink	310
saturated	44	Synthesis	63
Solvent	44	Systematic names	12
Sombrera guano	149	Table of elements	3, 21
Sombrerite	214	weights and measures	333
Soot	86	degrees of hardness	
Spathic iron ore 289, 294, 302		of water	77
Specular iron ore	294	Talc	216, 222
Specific gravity	6	Tetrad	20, 86, 144
Speiss	312	Tetrabasic acids	15
Spelter	223	salts of	36
Spirit of salt	63	Temperature	116
Spirits of hartshorn	106	Thenardite	182
Stalactite	210	Thermometer	118
Steatite	216	Thick type	31
Steel	297	Tincal	84, 187
Stibnite	164	Tin	270
Strontianite	204, 205	butter of	276
Strontium	203	compounds of	273
compounds of	204	foil	272
discovery of	203	occurrence	270
occurrence	203	oxalic of	276
preparation	204	plate	272
properties	204	preparation	271
tests for	206	properties	271
uses of	204	solutions	276
Suitability of water for		spirits	276
domestic purposes	75	stone	270
Sulphates	35	stream	270
Sulphides	35	tests for	277
Sulphites	35	uses of	272
Sulpho-acids	16	Triad	20, 84
Sulpho-salts	17	Tribasic acids	15
Sulphur	123	salts of	35
compounds of	125	Trona	183
properties of	124	Tungstate of soda	189
Sulphuretted hydrogen	125	Turnbull's blue	307
properties of	126	Turpeth mineral	239
hydrogen, uses	127	Type-metal	262

	PAGE		PAGE
U tube	41	Water, properties of	73
Value in chemical exchange	19	river	75
Vermilion	233, 238, 266	saline	74
Vital air	64	sea	75
Vitriol, oil of	135	solubility of gases in	73
blue	245	spring	74
green	301	sulphureous	74, 125
white	227	synthesis of	72
Vulcanized tubing	39	Weight	6
Wad	286	White precipitate	236
Water	71	Williamson's standard	123
a secondary product	74	Witherite	196, 203
decomposition of	54	Woulffe's bottles	43
calcareous	74	Zinc	221
chalybeate	74	blende	223, 226
composition of	71	butter of	226
effervescent	74	compounds of	225
for domestic purposes	75	molecule of	38
hardness and softness	75, 211, 212	occurrence	223
Harrogate	125	preparation	223
London	75	properties	224
mineral	74	tests for	228
of crystallization	38	uses of	224
organic impurity in	75	white	225
		Zincoxyl	27, 28, 29

THE END.

Text Books for Science Classes and Schools.

BUCKMASTER'S EXPERIMENTAL PHYSICS, 3s.

BUCKMASTER'S PHYSIOLOGY, 3s.

LONDON : LONGMANS & Co.; SIMPKIN, MARSHALL, & Co.

LABELS.—A book containing 98 labels of reagents and the most common chemicals, with names and symbols as used in "Buckmaster's Chemistry," arranged in alphabetical order, gummed and perforated, price 3d., may be had of G. JARMAIN, Analytical and Consulting Chemist, 80, Northgate, Huddersfield.

N.B.—One stamp in addition to the price for six books or under. In course of preparation—"Jarmain's Analysis Tables."







